

T H E N O R T H C A R O L I N A G A G E F A M I L Y

A GENEALOGICAL, HISTORICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL RECORD

WITH A COMPREHENSIVE STUDY OF  
MEMBERS OF THE NORTH CAROLINA GROUP  
AND OTHER MATTERS  
G A G E

ALSO CONTAINS RECORDS OF RELATED FAMILIES

COMPILED BY  
CLYDE VANTASSEL GAGE  
P.O. BOX 123  
63 MAIN STREET  
WORCESTER, N.Y.



TABLE OF CONTENTS

| <u>Subject</u>   | <u>Pages</u>          |
|--|-----------------------|
| Introductory remarks: Explanations--Gage Families--  | ) not                 |
| Method of arriving at a record--The name GAGE----  | ) numbered.           |
| Coat of Arms--Spelling in its various forms-----   | )                     |
| The English Family   | )                     |
| <br>The North Carolina Family with explanations and leading 1 to 23<br>up to and including the Family of John William Gage (usually<br>recorded as William Gage)       |                       |
| <br>Further explanations on named members of the North Carolina<br>Group (see pages 47 to 99 inclusive herein for further devel-<br>opment on these and other matters, | 24 to 40              |
| <br>Index of names applying to the John William Gage and<br>related families   | 41 to 46              |
| <br>The Family of Reuben Gage (Progenitor-David Gage)  | 47 to 52 <sup>F</sup> |
| The Burlison Family  | 53 and 54             |
| The Shipman Family   | 54 and 55             |
| <br>The Family of David Gage of Rusk Co. Texas<br>(Progenitor believed to be Daniel Gage see page 29)  | 56 to 58              |
| <br>The Family of Wiley Gage of North Carolina<br>(Family connection not determined)   | 59 to 61              |
| <br>The Family of John Calvin Gage-Texas, New Mexico<br>(See page 71 number 213-Family of Benjamin Gage)   | 61 to 63              |
| <br>The John Taylor Gage Family of McNairy County Tenn<br>(Progenitor believed to be Aaron Gage-see pages 25 to 28)  | 63 to 69              |
| <br>The Family of Benjamin Gage of Upshur County, Texas<br>(Family connection not determined)  | 69 to 76              |
| <br>The known family of Aaron Gage (see pages 25 to 28)  | 76A                   |
| <br>The Joseph Gage-Cornelius Gilliam Family. The Wagon Train<br>Family-Family connection not determined<br>Information on the Gilliam Family                          | 77 to 82<br>85&86     |
| <br>The Stephen Gage Family of Franklin Co Ark<br>(Family connection not determined)   | 87                    |
| <br>Marriage Records   | 88                    |
| Census and other population records  | 89 to 99              |
| <br>Index of names applying to families other than the<br>John William Gage Family.  | 100 to 109 111        |

## EXPLANATIONS

We have included in this book, general information on the Gage Family, its name, its earliest known origin and a summary of information on the ancient English Family.

The principal genealogical work on the family is entitled "Notes on various branches of the Gage-Gaige families, also Biographical sketches" 8th edition 1943 compiled by the Rev. Walker Miller Gage. The Rev. Mr. Gage died at his home in Red Bluff, California in 1950. He spent nearly thirty years in getting the material together. A copy of this book which is a carbon copy of an original is on file in the New York Public Library, 5th Avenue and 42nd Street, New York City, their Class number APV plus sign GAGE. It is bound in hard covers. It is the only known copy on file in any library in the United States.

### THE LARGER FAMILIES ARE REPRESENTED AS FOLLOWS:

1. John Gage of Ipswich, Mass 1604:1673. Appeared in America about 1630
2. Thomas Gage of Yarmouth, Mass ?1625:7/1695. Appeared in America about 1648
3. Thomas Gage of Freetown, Mass, born about 1675-80 died 1737-38. Represented the town of Freetown, Mass in the general court in 1722. He is the probable father of William Gage of the so-called William Gage of Freetown, Mass family.
4. Robert Gage of Weston, Mass 1685 Died in Watertown, Mass 1739
5. A Mr. Gage of a Canadian branch whose son was named William born 1744. The son lived in Stoney Creek, Ontario, Canada.
6. A? Robert Gage from Coleraine, County Antrim, Ireland. He remained in Ireland. His sons Matthew, John and James came to America in 1780. A nephew John, son of Robert Gage, a brother of Matthew, John and James appeared in Union S.C. in July 1803. This is the so-called "Gage Family of the South"
7. Robert Gage of Londonderry, Ireland. His son born 5/12/1808 died 1864. Appeared in Mauch Chunk, Carbon County Pa and later in Fort Wayne Indiana.
8. Thomas Gage of Woodbridge N.J. died 1703. He is shown as the founder of a separate family but has since been identified as a son of Jonathan Gage of the John Gage of Ipswich, Mass Family.

9. A North Carolina Family, first appearing in the census of 1790 in Rutherford County. The family and its descendants appeared in Tennessee, Arkansas, Missouri, Oklahoma and Texas. Very little of this family was known when Mr. Gage's book was put out. Much information has since been developed, but no proven connection with any of the preceding mentioned families has ever been determined. This compilation of records and studies is the first attempt to put any record of the North Carolina family into book form. Another volume is now in preparation. It will deal with all of the others on which preliminary studies are set forth herein and with many miscellaneous families as well. It is my hope that ultimately a definite connection can be established with one of the known earlier families.

#### TO ARRIVE AT A RECORD

The genealogical listings in this book, unless otherwise explained, start with the parents. Under that heading is a listing of the children. The father is given a number and that is known as a family number. Each child is also given a number. As the children establish families of their own, the child's number becomes its family number. The process keeps repeating itself.

To locate your individual record, check the index pages at the back of the book. There may be more than one listing of the name. However, if you are listed, you should be able to identify yourself. When you have established proper identification, proceed as follows:

Preceding generations are determined by reference to the individually numbered person--( Child and Parents)

Succeeding generations are determined by reference to the individually numbered person(Parents and child)

## G A G E

The name Gage has its history. One authority claims the name is derived from an official position: "Gager or Gauger". His office was to attend to the King's revenue at the seaport and with the measurement of all liquids such as oil, wine and honey. Improbable that the name came from this source.

Another authority says Gage is a Scandinavian name which means a pledged warrior, one to fight. Normans were Scandinavians, hence the word might have become a name, as the word or name signifies pledged warrior, one to fight, and we must compare it with other things we know to be distinctively Gage. Take the motto "Courage without fear". Does this not confirm the Norman source? Then the crest is considered. It is not a meek harmless creature but the ram noted for its fighting qualities and proclivities. Norman in blood and Norman in name.

Still another authority claims Gage for Gaughy - Normandy. The first record found in 1180 and makes mention of Ralph de Gaughy. In 1165 Ralph de Gaughy or Gaugi held a fief in Northumberland which he acquired by marriage. Robert de Gaughy was Baron of Siesmouth, Northumberland 1165 and had a brother Roger de Gaughy to whom King John 1205 committed the custody of Argentan Castle and Forest. The name Gaughy is now held by the Viscount's Gage of Firl, Sussex and Baronet Gage of Hengrove, Suffolk. LeSire de Gaughy was at the battle of Hastings 1066.

The above from "Notes on various branches of the Gage-Gaige families, also biographical sketches" 8th edition 1943 by the Rev. Walker Miller Gage.

### Coat of Arms

The coat-of-Arms of the Ancient Family of Gage - England - to which almost, if not all of the American Families of that name are related, is described as follows:

ARMS: "Quarterly, first and fourth, per saltire, azure and argent, A saltire gules for Gage: Second and Third, azure, the sun in splendor or for St. Clerc"

CREST: "A ram, statant argent armed and unguled" or

SUPPORTERS: Two grey hounds, tenné, each gorged with a coronet, composed of fleur-de-lis, or

MOTTO: "Courage sans peur" "Courage without fear"

Reference: Burkes Peerage and Baronetage)

### Spelling

The name Gage is found in many forms of spelling-according to time and place, that is Gage-Gaige-Gauge-Gaughy-Gadge-Gach (German), the latter three being the earlier forms.

## THE ENGLISH FAMILY OF GAGE

By the use of material found in a folder obtained in England in 1902 by Dr. W.B. Mayer an associate of Dr. Lucius Gaston Gage records set forth in "Burke's Peerage and Baronetage" and from other reliable sources, we have prepared a summary which we believe will be of great value to those interested in the Gage Family.

### The Present Viscount

The 6th Viscount Gage (Sir Henry Rainald Gage, K.C.V.O.) of Castle Island, County Kerry; Baron Gage of Castlebar, County Mayo in Ireland; Baron Gage of High Meadow, County Gloucester, in Great Britain and a Baronet; D.L. County Sussex, J.P. and C.C.E. Sussex (Chm 1955-58) Pres. Nat Fed of Housing Societies, a Lord-in-Waiting to H.M. King George V 1924-29 and 1931-36 to H.M. King Edward VIII in 1936 and to H.M. King George VI from 1937-39. Parl. Priv. Sec (unpaid) to Sec. of State for India 1924-29. Capt. Res of Offrs., late Coldstream Guards, formerly 5th battalion Royal Sussex Regiment; served in World War I from 1914 (wounded) and in World War II 1939-45., Created K.C.V.O. 1939; born 30 December 1895: succeeded his father as 6th Viscount 1912: M: 26 Feb. 1931 Hon. Alexandra Imogen Clair Grenfell, younger daughter of 1st and last Baron Desborough.

### Lineage

JOHN GAGE (only son of John Gage of Cirencester) M: Joan, dau. and co-heir of John Sudgrove of Sudgrove-in-Misorder, county Gloucester and died about 1440, when he was succeeded by his son:

SIR JOHN GAGE, Kt. of Burstowe, Surrey, who acquired that seat as well as Penshurst, in Kent, and considerable estates in Sussex and county Buckingham, with his wife Eleanor, daughter and co-heir of Thomas St. Clere (only son of Sir Philip St. Clere, Knight of Ightham, by Margaret, sole heir of Sir Nicholas de Leveyne, Knight of Burstowe, and grandson of Sir Philip St. Clere, Knight, M.P. Sussex in 1377). He died 30 Sept 1486, leaving two sons, of whom John was ancestor of the Gages of Rushton, County Northampton, whilst the elder,

WILLIAM GAGE, succeeded to Burstowe, Penshurst, afterwards so celebrated as the property of the Sidney's, and the theme of Waller's verse, being sold this William formed a seat, where his heirs still reside, at West Firle, and the Manor of Highton St. Clere, which had come to his mother's family by the marriage of John de St. Clere (who died 1327) with Isolda, sole heir of Thomas de Aldham, of Ightham and Aldham, in Kent. Mr. Gage married: Agnes, sister of John Bolney of Bolney in Sussex, M.P. for that county 1459 and died 1496, when he was succeeded at Firle by his son,

SIR JOHN GAGE, K.G. of Firle, Sussex, a distinguished soldier and statesman whose services are thus detailed in an ancient manuscript by his third son Robert. "Sir John Gage, Knight, who was after his father's death, in ward to W. Stafford, Duke of Buckingham, and after his marriage to my mother, daughter of Sir, Richard Guldeford, was preferred by the said Duke to Henry VIII's

service, and distinguished himself at the siege of Terovene, was thereupon made Capt. of the Castle of Calais (usually called Guysnes), shortly after was sent for home and knighted and made of the Privy Council, Vice Chamberlain, and Captain of the Guards, few years after for services done on the borders of Scotland, at his return, was made Comptroller of the Household, and Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster in one day. In a few days after, he was made Constable of the Tower of London, and, the next St George's feast, Knight of the most noble Order of the Garter; at the winning of Bulloigne (36th Henry VIII, he was in joint commission with Charles, Duke of Suffolk, Lord Lieut of his Majesty's camp; and for sundry services there with Sir Anthony Browne, Kt. Master of the Horse, was made Gen. Capt. of the bands of horsemen. After the death of our Sovereign Lord Edward VI at the coming of Queen Mary, was made her Lord Chamberlain. Thus having served in all these rooms and offices truly, faithfully and painfully, from the 5th year of Queen Mary, untouched with any reproach or unfaithful service, at this time being 77 years of age, he ended his life, in favor of his Prince, at his own house at Firlie in Sussex. This eminent person married Phillippa, daughter of Sir Richard Guldeford K.G, and had (with four daughters, Alice, M: Sir Anthony Browne KG and Anne, M: John Thatcher of Priestshawe, in Sussex) four sons, namely:

1. Edward, (Sir) his heir.
2. John, of Bentley, in Sussex, whose son John of Wormley, Herts, M: Eleanor, widow of Sir Thomas Baskerville, Knight and daughter of Richard Habington, and from this marriage descended:  
John Gage of Bentley Park, Sussex, who M: in 1701 Lucy, daughter and heir of John Mayo and left, with three sons, who died without issue and an only daughter  
 \* Lucy who M: William Herick of Beaumanor, Co. Leicester.
3. Robert of Haling in Surrey, M.P. Lewes 1534, who left two sons:  
Robert, beheaded for his adherence to the unfortunate Mary Stuart  
John of Haling, father of the celebrated Col. Sir Henry Gage, Knight, Governor of Oxford, so gallantly distinguished in the service of Charles I during the Civil War. He twice relieved Basing House but was slain at Cullum Bridge 7 January 1644.
4. William, died without issue.

Sir John Gage died in 1557 and was succeeded by his eldest son,

SIR EDWARD GAGE, K.B. of Firlie, Sussex. Married: Elizabeth, daughter of John Parker of Willingdon, in Sussex, and had (with six daughters)

1. Agnes, married 1566 Sir Edward Stradling, Kt. of St. Donat's Castle.
  2. Phillipa, M: Edward Sounder
  3. Mary, M: 1569 James Thatcher
  4. Margary, M: Anthony Kemp
  5. Lucy
  6. Margaret, M: Henry Darrell
- and nine sons of whom:

continued next page



1. John, the eldest, succeeded his father.
2. Thomas, (the 3rd), born in 1541 M: Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Thomas Guldeford, Kt of Hemstead, Kent and died 1590 leaving issue:
  1. John (Sir) 1st Baronet
  1. Mary, M: Sir Thomas Pordage; Knight
  2. Elizabeth, M: Cressacre More, great-grandson of Sir Thomas More.
3. Edward (the 5th) Married: Margaret, 3rd daughter of John Shelly of Michel Grove and had a daughter, Elizabeth who married: Sir John Stradling, Baronet,

Sir Edward died in 1568 and was succeeded by his eldest son John Gage of Firle, Sussex, MP for Lewes 1557 died without issue 1595 when Firle and the other estates, including 15 Manors, devolved upon his nephew,

SIR JOHN GAGE, 1st Baronet of Firle, Sussex. Created a Baronet of England 26 March 1622. He married (Setts dated 28 June 1611) Penelope ( who M: 3rdly 1642 Sir William Hervey, Kt. of Ickworth widow of Sir George Trenchard; Kt of Wolverton, Dorset, and dau and co-heir of Thomas D'Arcy, Earl Rivers, Lord D'Arcy of Chiche, by Mary, dau and co-heir of Sir Thomas Kitson, Kt of Hengrave, Suffolk (See Burke's extinct and dormant peerage, by whom he had issue:

1. Thomas (Sir) 2nd Baronet
2. John, died without issue
3. Edward, succeeding to his mother's inheritance at Hengrave was created a Baronet and became the founder of the Gages of Hengrave.
4. Henry, who married Henrietta, daughter of Thomas, Lord Jermyn of Rushbrook and left a son, John Gage of Princethorpe, Norfolk and a daughter Mary who took the veil.
  1. Frances, M: 1st Sir William Trasham, Baronet, 2nd, George Gage
  2. Penelope, M: Henry Merry of Barton, County Derby
  3. Elizabeth, M: Sir Henry Petre, Kt of Cranham in Essex.
  4. Anna, M: Hon. Henry Petre.

Sir John died 10/3/1633 and was succeeded by his eldest son

SIR THOMAS GAGE-2nd Baronet.

Here we will digress for a time to quote from the folder obtained in England in 1962 setting forth certain facts concerning the Gage family, its seat at Firle in Sussex and conditions during the times mentioned.

FIRLE PLACE, SUSSEX, the home of Viscount and Viscountess Gage.

The architecture of Firle is of two main dates.-early Tudor and Mid-18th century. At the time the 18th century extensions were made, the older part was so altered that the whole house

now has a Georgian appearance. It is constructed of stone, believed to have been imported from Caen in France, and most of it is roofed in Horsham stone. A print of 1769 shows the house exactly as it is to-day; the stables were added in 1797 and the terraces at the end of the 19th century.

Firle has been occupied continuously by the Gage family since it was originally built about 1487 (probably the older part of the house was built during the lifetime of John Gage who married: Elinor StClere). It contains a number of family portraits and other relics, some of considerable American interest.

The entrance, half a mile from the house is on the main Lewes-Eastbourne road. Transportation can be had from London, Brighton etc to Lewes station (5 miles) and Glynde Station (2 miles) with Taxi Service available at Lewes station.

Of Sir Edward Gage who married Elizabeth, daughter of John Parker.

He became High Sheriff of the county during the reign of Queen Mary and, in that capacity, became the instrument of the ruthless persecution of Protestants in that county, including the burning of the Lewes Martyrs.

Sir Edwards son in 1557 became M.P. for Lewes, but with the death of Queen Mary, the counter persecution of the Roman Catholics began and the Gages were themselves fined, imprisoned and sent into exile.

They managed, nevertheless, to go on living at Firle and, with the coming of the Stuarts, they enjoyed some degree of Royal Favor. During the reign of James 1st, Sir John Gage was created a Baronet and he married Lady Penelope D'Arcy, heiress of Hengrave in Suffolk, thus starting a new branch of the family.  
(See Sir John Gage-1st Baronet)

Now to resume from "Burkes Peerage and Baronetage"

SIR THOMAS GAGE--2nd Baronet of Firle, married 1635 Mary, eldest daughter and co-heir of John Chamberlain of Sherborne Castle, County Oxford. He died 7/2/1654 and was succeeded by his eldest son

SIR THOMAS GAGE-3rd Baronet, died 11/22/1660 unmarried and was succeeded by his brother.

SIR JOHN GAGE, 4th Baronet, Sheriff of Sussex 1687-88  
Married: 1st Mary, daughter and sole heir of Robert Middleton of Edgbaston, County Warwick, by Henrietta Maria, his wife, daughter of Sir Maurice Drummond.  
Married: 2nd Mary, daughter of Sir William Stanley, 1st Baronet of Hooten. Sir John died 5/27/1699 and was succeeded by his eldest son.

SIR JOHN GAGE, 5th Baronet born 1692 died 1/1700 and was succeeded by his brother,

SIR THOMAS GAGE, 6th Baronet, who died on his travels October 1713 and was succeeded by his only surviving brother,

SIR WILLIAM GAGE, 7th Baronet, born 1695 who, conforming to the Church of England was elected 1727 to the last Parliament of George I as representative of the Town of Seaford in Sussex for which place he served until his decease. Sir William was installed a Knight of the Bath 7/17/1725 and died unmarried 5/23/1744 when his sisters Lady Shelly and Viscountess Fauconberg, became his co-heirs while the Baronetcy reverted to his cousin Thomas 1st Viscount Gage.

To again digress and quote from the folder: The Act of Settlement in 1701 enabled Sir William Gage, owner of Firle from 1713 to 1744 to conform to the Church of England and thereafter life for the family became a great deal easier. Sir William himself became K.B. and member for Seaford, and his heir and Kinsman Thomas Gage MP for Tewksbury was created the first Viscount Gage. It is probable that he made the extensive additions and alterations which give Firle place its present distinctive appearance.

To again resume from "Burkes Peerage and Baronetage"

THOMAS 1st VISCOUNT GAGE, F.R.S., M.P. Minchhead 1717-21 and for Tewksbury 1721-54 was created Baron Gage of Castlebar, Mayo and Viscount Gage of Castle Island, Kerry 9/14/1720. He married 1st 1717 Benedicte Maria Theresa (who died 7/25/1749) only daughter and heir of Benedicte Hall of High Meadow, County Gloucester. He married 2nd: 12/26/1750 Jane (nec' Godfrey) (who died 10/8/1757) widow of Henry Jermy Bond of Bury St Edmunds by whom he had no child.

Sir Thomas Gage died 12/21/1754 and was succeeded by his elder son,

WILLIAM HALL, 2nd Viscount Gage, MP Seaford 1744-80 born 1/1/1718 created a British Peer 10/17/1780 by the title of Baron Gage of Firle in the county of Sussex. Married: 2/3/1757 Elizabeth (who died 7/1/1783) sister of Sampson, Lord Yarley by whom he had an only son who died in infancy. The Viscount, thus deprived of direct descendants obtained 11/1/1790 another British Peerage as Baron Gage of High Meadow, County Gloucester, with remainder to his heir presumptive and nephew Major-General Henry Gage. His Lordship died 10/11/1791 when the Barony of Gage of Firle became extinct, and the other honors accordingly evolved on this nephew

HENRY, 3rd VISCOUNT GAGE, Major General in the Army, born 3/4/-1761. Married: 12 January 1789 his cousin Susannah Maria (who died 4/9/1821) only daughter and heir of Lt. Gen William Skinner (by Susan, dau and co-heir of Adm Sir Peter Warren, KB of Westbury Hants, MP for Westminster. This Henry was the eldest son of Thomas Gage, General in the Army, Governor and Commander in Chief of his Majesty's forces in North America at the breaking out of the American War, who married 12/8/1758 Margaret (who died 2/9/1824) daughter of Peter Kemble, President of the Council of New Jersey by Margaret daughter of Right Honorable Stephen Van Cortlandt

and died 4/2/1787.

Again to Digress. From the Magazine "Country Life" published in London in 1955

"At Firlc there is a full length portrait of General Thomas Gage and his wife Margaret Kemble. In addition to this portrait there is at Firlc, the original document signed by the Mayor of New York, bestowing on him the freedom of the city in 1773; also John Montresor's, beautifully executed plan of New York, surveyed in 1775 and subsequently engraved which he dedicated to Gage. General Thomas Gage was the father of the Third Viscount. From New Jersey marriage Licenses page 152 Thomas Gage, the Honorable Brigadier General and Margaret Kemble 12/7/1758.

General Thomas Gage had two other sons:

2. John of Rogate, Hants, born 12/23/1767 Married 5/20 /1793 Mary (who died 11/9/1864) only daughter and heir of John Milbanks by Lady Mary Watson Wentworth.

3. William Hall (Sir) GCB GCH a distinguished Naval Officer, a Lord of the Admiralty and Admiral of the Fleet 20 May 1862. Born 10/2/1777 died without issue 1/5/1864.

Henry, 3rd Viscount died 1/29/1808 and was succeeded by his eldest son.

HENRY HALL, 4th VISCOUNT, born 12/14/1791 died 1/20/1877 succeeded by his grandson

HENRY CHARLES, 5th Viscount Gage, born 4/2/1854 died 4/18.1912 succeeded by his son

HENRY RAINALD, the 6th and Present VISCOUNT.

THE NORTH CAROLINA  
G A G E F A M I L Y

-1-

In this compilation of genealogical records, we have considered the family of John William Gage (usually recorded as William Gage) born 3/2/1782 in North Carolina and his wife Rhoda Boydston, born 12/25/1780 in Kentucky. In a Warren county record of that State dated 9/1/1806, it is stated "that Sarah Boydston gave consent for William Gage to marry her daughter Rhoda". The marriage took place in Warren County 9/4/1806. The exact date of Rhoda's death is not known but she is shown in the census of 1860 as living with her son 103 Jonathan. She is there shown as aged 76 which is evidently in error as she, having been born in 1780 would have been at least 80 years of age at the time. Records of births and marriage are from the GAGE FAMILY BIBLE.

The following entry appears on page 139 of the book "Notes on various branches of the Gage-Gaige Families, also biographical sketches" 8th edition 1943 by the Rev. Walker Miller Gage. Mr. Gage died at his home in Red Bluff, California in 1950. This book can be found at the New York Public Library, 5th Avenue and 42nd Street, New York, N.Y. under their reference A.P.V. plus sign GAGE

| NORTH CAROLINA BRANCH               | Males | Males | Females |
|-------------------------------------|-------|-------|---------|
| From U.S.CENSUS OF 1790             | over  | under |         |
| Morgan District, Rutherford Co.     | 16    | 16    |         |
| Aaron Gage                          | 1     | 2     | 2       |
| Daniel Gage                         | 1     | 2     | 4       |
| David Gage                          | 2     | 2     | 3       |
| *David Gage                         | 4     | 0     | 3       |
| James Gage                          | 1     | 1     | 3       |
| Lucy Gage                           | 0     | 3     | 2       |
| Reuben Gage                         | 1     | 0     | 1       |
| <br>Willington District, Onslow Co. |       |       |         |
| Robert Gage                         | 1     | 1     | 6       |

\*Apparently David Gage was the father, the others children.

In early correspondence concerning the origin of the North Carolina Family, the Rev. Walker Miller Gage stated that he had never been in communication with any member of that family.

An examination of the North Carolina Federal Census of 1790 reveals additions and differences, as follows:  
 Aaron's name is spelled "Aron". He is also listed as being in the 14th Company.  
 Daniel, the two Davids, James, Lucy and Reuben are listed as being in the 11th company.

The 11th and 14th companies listed in the 1790 census indicated Militia Companies. At the time this census was taken, the mountain counties were so remote that the militia roster was the means of obtaining as accurate a list as possible of the heads of households. That is the reason that in the schedule for Rutherford County, the names are listed by companies. Such a listing is not shown for any of the North Carolina counties except the mountain counties.

Morgan District, referred to was one of the eight judicial districts of North Carolina. It comprised Burke, Lincoln, Rutherford and Wilkes Counties.

Rutherford County, N.C. dates from 1779. It was formed from Tryon and Tryon from Mecklenburg and Burke in 1779.

On Robert Gage of the Willington District, Onslow County, it has been developed that his name was not GAGE but SAGE. The Onslow County Historical Society of Jacksonville NC advise that book 20 page 473 record of land grants from the State Archives of North Carolina give reference to a grant of 150 acres to Robert Sage May 4, 1769.

James Gage, one of those shown in the 1790 census stated in his application for a pension that he was born in York Government (New State of New York) in Woodberry Township about 15 miles from the North River and about 60 miles from the town of New York 9/9/1754. Mrs. Emma McWhorter, Town Historian for Woodbury Township at Highland Mills, Orange County, N.Y. stated that she believed he must have been born in her township as from the description he gave of about 15 miles from the North River (which is the name given to the river on the west side of Manhattan Island) but is actually the Hudson River and distance of about 60 miles from the town of New York would be about right providing the North River was applied for the name Hudson River which it probably was. She replied further that early deeds called this area "Woodbury Cleve" a distance of about 5 miles in length. The town of Woodbury has been divided three times since 1754. Much of the time James was in the area, it was known as the Precinct of Cornwall. Mrs. McWhorter found by further search that while she had located no deeds, she did find David Gage as "Overseer of Roads" District number 24 Town of New Cornwall in 1767 and in 1771, a Jeremiah Gage "Overseer of Roads" District number 25 Town of New Cornwall. Jeremiah Gage was not in Rutherford County in the census of 1790. However it is a known fact that on 8/9/1787 David Gage received a grant of 100 acres of land on the head of Chestnut Log branch, grant 169 Book 65 page 297 and on the same day, Jeremiah Gage received a grant of land consisting of 100 acres on Sandy Run, grant 165, Book 65, Page 296. Jeremiah is thought to have been the husband of Lucy Gage who is shown in the census of 1790 but this has not been proven.

From the above, it can certainly be assumed that the origin of the North Carolina family is here traced back as far as Orange County, in New York State. Now couple this with the fact that Reuben Gage who is also shown in the 1790 listing made an affidavit in 1835 and stated that he was aged 55 at the time (born 1779) and a native of New York State and the record is fairly conclusive.

One other, Aaron Gage shown in the listing of 1790 stated that he was born in the State of New Jersey 6/15/1758 and that when very young, his father moved from the State of New Jersey and settled in Rutherford County NC. Aaron is further shown in the 1790 Census record as being in the 14th Militia Company and all of the others in the 11th Militia Company. While the Rev. Mr. Gage indicates his belief that \*David Gage was the father and the others children, it is doubtful that Aaron is of the David Family. Possibly he was related.

Gage Families were not native to the State of New York. There were two principal families who came out of the New England States and settled in and about Dutchess, Ulster and Orange Counties. They were the Thomas Gage of Yarmouth, Mass family and the family of William Gage of Freetown, Mass. Ultimately it will probably be proven that the North Carolina family is from one of these two families.

We will now consider a continuation of one of the David Gage Sr family lines together with records of many of the related families. For further general detail on other members of the North Carolina group see pages 24 to 40 inclusive

#### DAVID GAGE, SR.

It will be noted that the earliest land grant was made to David Gage on 10/11/1783. We quote from the Rutherford County Registry Deed Book A-D Page 382.

No. 406 State of North Carolina No. 67. To all to whom these presents shall come, GREETING. Know ye that we for and in consideration of the sum of 50 shillings for every hundred acres hereby granted, paid into our treasury by David Gage have given, granted and by these presents do give and grant unto the said David Gage, a tract of land containing two hundred acres, lying and being in our county of Rutherford on Sandy Run of Broad River joining land of Parmars or the place where Riggs now lives, including his own improvements. Beginning at a post oak in Riggs line in the west side of Sandy Run and runs south 35, Et 30 poles to a hickory, thence N55 E 120 poles to a black oak, thence So. 35 E 72 poles to a post oak in Thomas Reynolds line, thence with said line south 170, poles to a hickory in Canadys line thence via said line So 60 W 120 poles to a pine, thence No. 30 W 190 poles to a pine thence to the beginning, together with all woods

waters, mines, minerals, hereditments and appurtenances to the said land belonging or appertaining To hold to the said David Gage, his heirs and assigns forever, yielding and paying to us such sums of money yearly or otherwise as our general assembly from time to time may direct, provided always that the said David Gage shall cause this grant to be registered in the Registers office of our said county of Rutherford, within twelve months from the date hereof, otherwise the same shall be void and of no effect In testimony whereof we have caused our letters to be made patton (Patent) and our great seal to be herewith affixed. Witness, Alexander Martin, Esquire, our Governor, Capt Gen. and Commander in Chief at Hillsborough, the 11th of October in the eighth year of our independence and in the year of our Lord 1783

By his Excellys Comm'd  
J. Glasgow, Sec.

Alex Martin

Following this record and that of the census of 1790, we next find a record of David as follows: We quote a "Deed of Gift" from David Gage to son Jacob Gage dated March 2, 1805 No. 97 Book 22-23 at page 431 Rutherford County Registry.:

Know all men by these presents that I, David Gage of Rutherford County in N.C., WITNESS that for and in consideration of the love and good will that I bear to my son Jacob Gage, and divers services done for me have given, granted, conveyed and confirmed unto Jacob Gage and to his heirs and assigns forever, a certain piece or parcel of land in Rutherford County aforesaid lying on Sandy including the plantation where I now live. Beginning at a post oak in Riggs old line thence So 35 30 poles to a hickory, thence No. 55 E to the creek, thence down the creek as it meanders to the original old line, thence So to a Hickory thence S60 West 120 poles to a pine, thence north 30 W 190 poles to a pine, thence to the beginning containing 100 acres be the same more or less with all the buildings, orchards, and improvements, hereditaments and appurtenances to the same belonging to or in any wise appertaining to have and to hold all the above granted land and premises to him the said Jacob Gage and to his heirs and assigns forever and that the said David Gage will and shall warrant, secure and ever defend from all the lawful claims or demands of all persons and manner of persons whatsoever. In Witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and seal the 28th of October 1805 Signed, sealed and delivered in presence of us.

Israel Riggs.

David Gage (SEAL)

David Gage did not appear in any census after 1790. It will be noted in the "Deed of Gift" which he made to his son Jacob on March 2, 1805 that it included "the plantation where I now live." No other conclusion can be reached but that David Gage Sr was a member of the household of his son Jacob even before the "Deed of gift" date. and the place of residence was the fathers own home plantation.



I think we can presume that Jacob did not come into Rutherford County with the others but was a late arrival. From the wording of the "Deed of Gift" "Witness that for and in consideration of the love and good will that I bear my son Jacob Gage and divers services done for me", it is quite evident that the giving was not only out of gratitude for what his son Jacob had done for his father, but also out of gratitude that Jacob had come once more into the home fold.

Jacob Gage first appears in the census of 1800 Rutherford County NC in the age group 26/45 which would place the year of his birth between 1755 and 1774. One says he was born in 1755. Rutherford County Deeds—Jacob Gage in 1803 bought for 75 Pounds, 120 acres of land on south side of Sandy Run from William Green.

Jacob Gage 15 acres 12/10/1818 Grant 3093 Book 133 Page 148 file 129 on waters of Sandy Run

Jacob Gage sold land to Thomas Pettie 6/16/1820

Jacob Gage was in Rutherford County NC in the census of 1820

John and Jacob Gage Jr 7/24/1828 from Dennis Carrell has bought and paid and satisfied me for land at Sheriff's auction, land Dennis Carrell has bought of Jason Johnson and now in possession of David Brooks which did belong to Jacob Sr.

Madison County Ark. census 1840 shows Jacob Gage 1 under 5, 1 20/30 and 1 30/40 (probably Jacob Jr.) and 1 80/90 Jacob Sr. males also 1 under 5, 1 15/20 and 1 20/30 Females.

Married:-----

Children

1. John William Gage, born NC 3/2/1782
2. Jacob Gage, born NC 1802 (58 in census of 1860)

- 
1. John William Gage, 3/2/1782 North Carolina  
M: Warren County, Ky 9/4/1806 Rhoda Boydston, Union Township  
(12/25/1780 Ky: 1860 or after)  
The family were in Madison County, Ark Kings River Township  
census of 1840 and 1850.  
100 John 8/4/1807 Tenn. Went to Kansas  
101 William Britton 1812 Tenn  
102 Jeremiah ?1815  
103 Jonathan 1823 Tenn  
104 Warren, Madison Co Ark 1848 then to Fannin Co. Tex  
105 James, to Fannin Co. Tex  
106 Lucinda 1828 Tenn  
107 Washington 1810

William, Rhoda and Lucinda are found in Madison Co Ark census of 1850 Kings River Township, living next door to John Gage, his wife Lydia and their family

2. Jacob Gage, born NC 1802 (record constructed from 1850-1860 Census Franklin County, Mill Creek Township, Charleston P.O.) aged 58 census of 1860. Married: Priscilla-----  
 age 28 born Tenn. Does not appear in census of 1860 -6-  
 108 Andrew Jackson ( A.J. or Jackson) 1842 Ark  
 109 Ruth 1844 Ark  
 110 William 1845 Ark. (not in 1860)  
 111 Mary 1846 Ark  
 112 Elizabeth 1849 Ark(not in 1860)  
 113 Moses 1840 Ark (Not in 1860)  
 114 Murray 1848 Ark (in census of 1860 only)  
 115 Annie 1850 (In census of 1860 only)

- 100 John Andrew Gage, 8/4/1807 Southern Methodist Minister, Tecumseh, Kans. Will probated 1890 Eureka, Kans. Goodspeed's History of NW Ark says born Hardiman County, Tenn died 10/23/1890 Fall River, Greenwood County, Kans  
 M: 3/15/1832 Pulaski Co. Mo. Lydia Clements, born 1/9/1815 died 12/4/1871 Severy, Greenwood Co. Kans, the daughter of Andrew (1790: ) and Pallye Clements. Married 2nd: Martha Allen (Barton) sister of Theodore Allen, born Fall River, Kans. The family were in Madison Co Ark, Kings River Township in the census of 1840 and 1850  
 200 Rhoda 1/19/1834 Eureka, Kans, Huntsville Madison Co. Ark  
 Married: James Moore  
 201 William Andrew 1/9/1836 Huntsville, Ark  
 202 Sarah (Salley) 1/3/1838 Huntsville, Ark M: Jesse Littrell  
 203 Edna Jane 11/15/1839 Huntsville Ark. M: William Smith  
 204 John Thomas 1/15/1842 died 8/10/1926 M: Mary Jane Sharpe  
 205 James C. 10/4/1843 Huntsville, Ark unm.  
 206 Susan C 1/21/1846 M: Theodore Allen  
 207 Margaret (Kitty) 11/29/1848 M: Samuel McClarin  
 208 Elizabeth (Betty) 3/20/1851 Ark. M: Benjamin Martin  
 209 Joseph 12/26/1855 M: Lou Sharp  
 210 Serena Malinda (Linnie) 3/17/1863 Shawnee Co. Kans  
 M: POLLARD (Polly)  
 12/25/1833 John Gage settled 11 miles east of Huntsville, Ark on Kings River. In 1859 went to Shawnee County, Kans. Left 1866 to Greenwood County, Kansas.

- 101 William Britton Gage, 1812 Tenn. Went to Corsicana, Texas, died Navarro County, Tex. M: 1832 probably Mo. Nancy Hudspeth She was born 1815 or 1817 Kentucky. Died Navarro County, Tex.  
 211 James  
 212 William Ayers 1836 Madison Co Ark  
 213 Robert Ahijah 12/14/1844 Madison Co Ark  
 214 Jeremiah 1838 Ark died in Civil War  
 215 John Lou 1839 Ark M: 1st Martha--2nd:---  
 216 George (Washington) 1841 Ark died in Civil War  
 217 Lucy 1847:1848, died on way to Texas  
 218 Elizabeth 1850 died 1867 Texas  
 219 Augustus J born Texas 1852  
 220 Martha (Mattie) 1855 M: Howard Oliphant

- 102 Jeremiah Gage, Tenn 1815  
M: Mary----- born Tenn 1811  
Carroll County, Osage Township Ark Census 1850  
221 William C 1836 Ark  
222 America J (daughter) 1836 Ark  
223 Calvin M 1841 Ark  
224 Sarah M 1844 Ark  
225 Rhoda 1846 Ark  
226 James M 1848 Ark
- 103 Jonathan Gage 1823 Hardiman County, Tenn  
Family constructed from Madison County, War Eagle Township  
Census of 1850, also Marble Township Ark census 1860  
wife Emily E, born Missouri. (Emily Ellen Clements)  
227 John Elbert 1848 Ark  
228 Abraham L. 1850 Ark  
229 Paralie 1852 Ark  
229A Jerry William 2/19/1854 Madison Co Ark died 9/1923  
Madison County.  
230 James W 1858 Ark  
231 William A Ark  
In 1860 Rhoda Gage, aged 76 and Abraham Clements, aged 18  
were also living with this family.
- 107 Washington Gage Tenn (aged 40 in census of 1850)  
Madison County, War Eagle Township 1840 Census listed as  
follows: 1 20/30 and 2 under 5 males., 1 20/30, 1 5/10  
and 1 under 5 females. Also family in Madison County, Ark  
Richland Township census 1850. This shows wife Ellen,  
aged 39 born in Tennessee  
232 Samuel 1834 Tenn  
233 William 1837 Tenn  
234 Sarah 1841 Ark  
235 Nicholas 1843 Ark  
236 Joshua 1845 Ark  
237 Winfield 1848 Ark
- 200 Rhoda Gage 1/19/1834 Eureka, Kans. Huntsville, Madison Co. Ark  
Married: James Moore (born 1/7/1829)  
400 Julia Ann Moore 12/9/1850 M: James Robert Crews  
401 M.L. Moore (Linnie) 3/11/1852  
402 S.E. Moore 7/26/1854  
403 E.J. Moore 11/4/1856  
404 J.T. Moore 1/26/1859  
405 Rebecca Moore 1/31/1860  
406 Sarah Moore 12/2/1862  
407 Martha (Mattie) Allen Moore 11/12/1864  
M: 1/29/1887 Frank Sharrock Hanson, Cleveland, Okla  
408 Maggie Ellen Moore 11/12/1864  
M: --Miller, son of Judge Fred Miller of Oregon City, Ore  
409 Frank Theodore Moore 5/10/1871: 8/10/1950  
M: Augusta Marie Belanger (born 8/13/1860 Port Arthur,  
died 11/1/1947 Canada  
410 Dora Moore, M: Richard Jagoe, Nampa, Idaho  
411 Lillian Allen Moore, M: E.S. Sellick, Eureka, Kans

- 8-
- 201 William Andrew Gage 1/9/1836:9/26/1891  
 Grew to manhood beneath the paternal roof. After his marriage he engaged in farming on the home place until the close of the Civil War, when he purchased a place, a short distance above upon which he lived until 1877 being then elected county clerk. He sold his place and came to Huntsville, Ark and since served in the same office four consecutive terms. His farm is located one half mile north of Huntsville and is one of the nicest in the neighborhood. Mr. Gage served some time in the Arkansas Infantry during the war but was discharged on account of disability but afterwards served as orderly sergeant in John Carroll's company.  
 M: Angelina M. Hargis. She was born 4/19/1839 in Georgia and accompanied her parents to Arkansas in 1859. She died March 18, 1924
- 412 John W. 1/21/1862:12/20/1866  
 413 James T 7/28/1864  
 414 Joseph A 10/28/1868:7/21/1947  
 415 Lydia E (Betty) 4/1/1866 M: 1st 2/7/1892 James M. Stone  
 2nd: Ed. Routh
- 416 Edna Catherine (Kate) 7/10/1870:6/1/1898  
 M: John S. Stone
- 417 Emily Ella 7/7/1872:11/19/1901 M: Jasper Combs  
 418 Maggie B. 5/17/1878:3/23/1879
- 202 Sarah (Salley) Gage 1/3/1838 Huntsville Ark.  
 M: Jesse Littrell (4/6/1834: )
- 419 Mary Jane Littrell, M: C. Garret--killed in Arkansas  
 M: George Garrett (a cousin)
- 420 Mattie Littrell, M: 1/13/1860 Right Smith  
 421 Emma Littrell  
 422 Maude Littrell  
 423 Bettie Littrell, M: Lee Baker  
 424 Ollie Littrell, M: an Indian  
 425 Merte (Myrtle) Littrell, M: an Indian
- 203 Edna Jane Gage 11/15/1839 Huntsville Ark  
 M: William Smith (born New York)
- 426 Anne Laura Smith, M: C.A. Thornton, Helena Ark--no children  
 427 Stella Smith, died aged about 20  
 428 William (Wylie) Burrows Smith. Lived Cherryvale, Kans.
- 204 John Thomas Gage 1/15/1842 Benton, Ark died 8/10/1926  
 Douglas, Garfield County, Okla  
 M: 9/18/1863 Shawnee County, Kans. Mary Jane Sharp, born  
 4/6/1843 Claiborne County, Tenn. died 2/12/1906 Douglas, Okla  
 She was the daughter of William and Sarah (Parker) Sharp.
- 429 John William 1/15/1873 Severy, Greenwood Co. Kans  
 430 Ralph Lee 5/11/1875:9/22/1886 Severy, Greenwood Co. Kans  
 431 Austin Leslie 12/25/1884 Severy, Greenwood Co. Kans  
 432 Mark Monroe 9/4/1869  
 433 Martha Ann (Vivia) 7/95/1864 died Shawnee Co. Kans  
 11/3/1893 M: James Marion Sharp.
- 434 Rosalie 3/29/1867:12/3/1954 M: Albert Deering

continued

204 John Thomas Gage--continued:

-9-

435 Edna May 1/13/1880, Severy Greenwood County, Kansas.  
died 2/4/1953 M: 8/25/1897 Jasper Shelton Atterbery, Enid,  
Oklahoma.

Married: 2nd 7/1/1909 Frances Emma Reynolds (2/19/1875:12/2/  
1961. Child: 436 Ruth 1/15/1915 M: Wilber Chapman.

206 Susan C. Gage 1/21/1846 Ark. Fall River, Kansas

M: Theodore Allen

437 Julia D. Allen, M: Alva Hutchinson

Child: Clarence C. Hutchinson, M: Bess--lives Wichita Kans

438 Pearl Allen, M: McPherson, lives 1555 No. Market, Wichita, K.

439 Edward Allen, M: Lou Pumphely, lives Bartlesville, Okla

440 Raymond T. Allen, M: Bess--Lives Wichita Kans

207 Margaret Katherine (Kitty) Gage 11/29/1848

M: Samuel McLaren, Fall River, Kans

441 Minnie McLaren, M: H.E. Cooper, Sierra Madre, California

442 Grace McLaren

443 Roy McLaren

444 John Orval McLaren, Everett, Wash 3/22/1876

208 Elizabeth (Betty) Gage 3/20/1851, Ark

M: Benjamin Martin

445 Callie Martin,

449 Harry Martin

446 Will Martin, died about 20

450 Otis Martin

447 Bert Martin

451 Nellie Martin, died young

448 Shell Martin

452 Jacob Martin

209 Joseph Gage 12/26/1855 Ark.

M: Louise Ann Sharp, daughter of Christian and Ellen Sharp

She died 4/21/1936 (born 9/17/1863) buried North Pole Cemetery

six miles southwest of Fall River, Kansas. She was a niece

of Mary Jane Sharp, wife of 204 John Thomas Gage

453 Ona Gage--died about 10 years of age

After Joseph's death Louise Ann Sharp married 2nd John Finley

After his death, she married 3rd L.H. (Link) Eshbaugh. Returned

to Fall River, Kansas after Finley's death. Died a year or so

later. Buried (Tombstone) as wife of L.H. Eshbaugh

210 Serena Malinda Gage 3/17/1863 Shawnee County, Kansas.

Married late in life--Pollard (called Polly)

Three or four children. Lived Topeka Kans.

212 William Ayer Gage 1836 Madison County, Ark died 6/26/1916

Navarro County, Tex (Pension record.)

M: 12/27/1877 Adeline Page, born in Texas

454 Willie Blanche 9/22/1878

459 Chessie Layrer (F)

M: ALLEN

460 Florence Ethel, M: CROWLEY

455 Edwin Marvin 11/1879

461 Sam Porter

456 Mattie Leta

462 Mary Velma

457 John Martin

463 George Dewey

458 Charlie Alma 1887:1959

- 213 Robert Ahijah Gage, born 12/14/1844 Madison CoArk.  
died 1/31/1892 Austin, Texas.  
M: Louise Penelope Reeves  
464 Lonnie Lee (M) 1879 deceased  
465 Volney Vernon 1882  
466 Minnie Mae 1884  
467 Robert Marion  
468 Leona Penelope 1888  
469 Arthur Dewitt 1890  
470 James Paul 1893  
471 Lela Walton 1896  
472 Effie Irene 1898  
473 Lula Belle 1900  
474 Lenora Cassandra 1902. M: Dr. Herbert Hampton Duke.  
Their daughter Elayne Duke, M: Donald Brunson.  
live 1803 Southwood Drive, Baytown, Texas
- 215 John Lue Gage 1839 Ark.  
M; 1st. Martha---  
475 Charles W. 1868 Texas  
476 William Lloyd 1875 Tex  
477 Leona 1863 Texas  
478 ?Ruth  
Married 2nd----  
479 Stella  
480 John Lue Jr died of asthma as a child
- 219 Augustus J. Gage 1852 Texas  
M: Nancy L. Jones  
481 Willie Adeline, 1881 Kerens Tex M: James Franks
- 227 John Elbert Gage, 1848 Ark died 1890 Marble, Ark  
M: Louisa Phillips--she died Rogers, Ark  
482 Jerry Newton, born Madison CoArk near Huntsville 1876  
483 Zula, 1/16/1884 Marble, Ark lives 503 Valma, Springdale, Ark  
M: 10/10/1906 Walter Melvin Griggs.
- 229A Jerry William Gage 2/19/1854 died Madison Co. Ark 8/1923  
M; Margaret Jane Hudspeth, born 1/14/1862 Carroll Co. Ark  
died 12/17/1914 Madison Co. Ark. She was the daughter of  
John and Lucy Hudspeth  
484 Edna Paralie, born Madison Co. Ark 3/10/1898  
M: 9/29/1920 Olney Ustus Howard, born 5/4/1898.  
Carroll County, Ark (Star Route, Berryville, Ark)  
485 John  
486 Jacob (Jake) William  
487 Avery  
488 William (Billie)  
489 Lucy  
491 Weltha  
492 Lyda, M: DEWEESE lives 2135 E Newton, Tulsa, Okla  
493 Sarah

- 11-
- 400 Julia Ann Moore 12/9/1850 Eureka, Kans died 4/18/1901  
Severy, Kansas. M: about 1872 James Robert Crews, born  
Boonville Mo.  
600 Anna Crews, M: Dr. Browning  
601 Edward Crews, M: Dora Price  
601A Katherine Grace Crews (Kitty)
- 407 Martha (Mattie) Allen Moore 11/12/1864  
M: Frank S. Hanson. Lived: Cleveland, Okla.  
602 Mabel Clara Hanson 2/24/1893 M: Fred Ramsey  
603 Frances Katherine Hanson 9/9/1904  
M: Ilus Hugh Siler (5/18/1900: )  
M: 10/30/1929 James Albert Vandervoort (2/6/1897: )  
604 Earl Martin Hanson 5/15/1895 M: Ethel Collins
- 408 Maggie Ellen Moore 11/12/1864  
M: MILLER, son of Judge Fred A Miller of Oregon City, Ore
- 413 James Thomas Gage 7/28/1864 to California 1931 died 1941  
M: Mary (Molly) Lucinda Johnson 5/3/1886  
Both are buried at Drakes Creek, Ark.  
605 Lillian, 8181 San Vincente, Southgate, Calif  
606 Oliver 609 Catherine (Kate)  
607 John 610 Pansy  
608 James (Jim) 611 Oren Leslie 10/17/1891
- 414 Joseph A. Gage 10/28/1868: 7/21/1947 buried Vandalia Cemetery  
near Porterville, California.  
M: 8/21/1892 Hattie Price. She was born 9/24/1874 Scranton Mo.  
and came to Huntsville Ark with her parents in early childhood  
612 Lydia Ola 8/19/1893: 2/22/1954  
613 Jacob Andrew 9/14/1896 lives 7032 West Orangethorpe  
Buena Park, Calif M: No children  
614 Lyman Jerome 12/29/1898 R5 Box 141B Porterville Calif  
615 Julia Ellen (Ella) 4/29/1901 M: 10/26/1919 Fred M. King  
lives 8391 E 4th Street, Buena Park, Calif  
616 Oren Monroe 11/10/1903 8991 Bolsa Midway City Calif  
617 Joseph Marion 8/24/1906 Rt4 Box 32 Huntsville Ark  
618 Winnie Angelina 1/31/1909 M: William Hempel  
20301 Rill Road, Saratoga Calif.  
619 Hattie Elizabeth (Beth) 6/6/1911 M: Roe White 3715 West  
Carroll Drive, Fullerton, Calif  
620 Sadie Lorena 12/10/1913 M: Allan Haas, Horse Creek, Calif  
621 Allan 6/1/1917 lives near Porterville, Calif
- 415 Lydia E. Gage (Betty) 4/1/1866 Huntsville Ark 8/13/1936 Fresno  
M: 1st 2/7/1892 James M Stone. died 8/20/1892 Huntsville Ark  
M: 2nd 4/1/1894 Edgar A Routh, born NC died 2/27/1947 Fresno Cal  
622 Gladys Routh 4/18/1895 Huntsville Ark  
M 3/19/1921 Harrison Hamilton  
623 Lee Edgar Routh 10/9/1896 Huntsville Ark  
M: Stella Marian Sharp 6/4/1926  
624 Jessie Marion Routh 911 North Willow, Fresno Calif  
born 2/6/1900 Huntsville Ark  
625 Avery Andrew Routh 5/9/1902 Huntsville Ark

416

Edna Catherine (Kate) Gage 7/10/1870:6/1/1898 buried Huntsville Ark  
M: 12/6/1891 John S. Stone  
626 James Stone, lives near Okemah, Okla

-12-

417 Emily Gage 7/7/1872:11/19/1901 buried Huntsville Ark

M: Jasper Combs(3/16/1875:12/21/1959)

627 Ewell Combs 11/14/1897:9/18/1919

628 Andrew Leslie Combs Rt 2 East 68 Road Springdale Ark  
born 10/19/1899

429 John William Gage 1/15/1873 Severy, Greenwood County, Kans.

died 11/12/1961 M:3/11/1908 Weatherford, Parker County Tex

Minnie Myrtle Darnell, born 2/23/1885 Town Creek, Ala.

She was the daughter of Marion Humphries Darnell and  
Levenia (Hutto) Darnell.

629 Thomas Marion Gage 12/9/1908 Hydro, Okla

431 Austin Leslie Gage 12/25/1884 Severy, Greenwood Co Kans. Enid

Oklahoma. M: 7/1/1906 Minnie Mertie Guthrie, Garfield County

Oklahoma. She was born 7/6/1884 the daughter of James Smith

and Elizabeth Frances (Rains) Guthrie.

630 Nina, born Douglas, Okla Garfield Co. 3/28/1907

died 2/24/1956 M:7/31/1948 Woodrow Wilson Gearhard

631 Leon, 11/1/1914, Douglas, Okla

432 Mark Monroe Gage 9/4/1869 Greenwood County, Kans died

3/9/1962. born Garber, Okla.

M: 3/26/1890 Martha Adeline Smethers

632 Mintie Mabel 1/15/1894 M 12/20/1916 Enid Okla

Robert Lann Smith

633 Ona Fay 2/10/1896:11/1899

634 Clarence Glenn 9/1/1898 M:4/29/192-Ola Miller

635 Roy Monroe 7/9/1900:3/11/1929

636 Alva Edmond 4/29/1904

637 Ella Gladys 4/12/1906:1/30/1907

638 Elva Leah 3/8/1909 M 8/1/1928 Buhl R Norman

639 Ray Leslie 4/22/1910 M: Ruth---

640 Guy Edward 5/14/1913 M: Betty---

M:2nd Myrtle---

641 Thomas

643 Mary Frances

642 Anna May

644 Betty

434 Rosalie Gage 3/29/1867 Shawnee Co. Kans died 12/3/1954

Douglas, Okla. M: Albert Dell Deering, born 10/15/1869

Davis County, Mo. died 12/24/1952 Douglas, Okla

645 Vera May Deering 3/17/1899 M: 1/16/1922

Henry C. Riesen 4 children

646 Beulah Mary Deering 2/13/1901

M: 11/22/1925 Clifford Vanderwork 2 children

647 Ivan J. Deering 3/13/1916 M 3/12/1940

Hazel Huntsinger 2 children



- 435 Edna May Gage 1/13/1880 Severy, Greenwood County, Kansas.  
Died 2/4/1953 Douglas, Okla M:8/25/1897 Enid, Okla  
Jasper Shelton Atterbery, born 1/14/1872 DeKalb Co, Mo.  
died 1952 Douglas, Garfield, County, Okla  
648 Etta Waneta Atterbery 10/30/1898 died 1958 unm  
649 Lonnie Lee Atterbery 5/13/1900  
M:1st 1936 Florence Jenkins (died 1946) no children  
M:2nd 1947 Josephine Whitfield, live Enid, Okla  
650 Luin Lewis Atterbery 1/9/1922  
M: 10/20/1923 Enid, Okla. Reva L. Irey  
651 Marle Jasper Atterbery 10/21/1904  
M: 11/1924 Carolyn Gage, lives Longview, Texas  
652 Audra Oneida 8/28/1905:1910  
653 Thomas Mathias 11/16/1907 M:2/1929 Marguerite Bear  
654 Orlie Irvin Atterbery 9/7/1909 M 11/16/1940 Ruth Allen  
655 Cora Lorena-twin 10/8/1916:1917  
656 Vera Lorena-twin 10/8/1916:1916  
657 Stella May Atterbery 9/8/1918 M:11/9/1940  
Howard McDaniel  
658 Amy Lois Atterbery 10/8/1920  
M: 10/16/1943 L.J. Petraccaro
- 440 Raymond T. Allen, M: Bess----  
659 Biron Allen, Wichita, Kans  
660 Dorothy Allen, M: COOK. Live Wichita Kans  
661 Andrew Gage Allen, Huntsville Ark
- 482 Jerry Newton Gage, born Madison Co. Ark near Huntsville 1876  
M: Maude Ray of Madison County, Ark  
662 Dessie , M: KEY lives 4012 E 26 th Tulsa, Okla  
663 Andrew  
664 John  
665 Abraham  
666 Paralie, M: SPENCER
- 483 Zula Gage, 1/16/1884 Marble, Ark lives 503 Velma,  
Springdale, Ark. Married 10/10/1906 Walter Melvin Griggs  
born 11/2/1885 Kingston, Ark died 11/19/1930 Rocky Ford Colo  
668 Leonard Orvel Griggs 1/10/1908  
669 James Ira Griggs 1910:1912  
670 Mary Waltha Griggs, 2/11/1912  
M: Sam Harvey Mayes  
671 Margie Maxine Griggs 4/3/1915 M: Raymond Fields  
672 Fred Griggs 3/2/1921  
673 Raymond Lee Griggs 3/25/1927
- 600 Anna Crews, M: Dr. Browning  
800 Robert Marle Browning
- 601 Edward Crews, M: Dora Price. Live Joplin, Mo.  
801 Katherine Crews  
802 Julia Crews  
803 John Price Crews  
804 Edward Crews.

- 602 Mabel Clare Hanson, Stillwater, Okla. 2/24/1893  
daughter of Frank Sharrcock Hanson and Martha Allen Moore  
Married: Fred Ramsey, born Pennsylvania 8/14/1887 son of  
David Boyd Ramsey and Alice Ione Dunn who were married  
9/10/1885 at Bradford, Pa.  
805 David Francis Ramsey 10/14/1919 Bakersfield, Calif  
Cleveland, Okla  
806 Dale Laverne Ramsey 11/24/1912 Cleveland Okla  
807 Robert Earl Ramsey 4/12/1915 Drumright, Okla  
808 James Calvin Ramsey 11/12/1917 Cleveland Okla  
809 William Pershing Ramsey 2/12/1919
- 603 Frances Katherine Hanson 9/9/1904. 323 East Cleveland, Guthrie  
M: 1st Ilus Hugh Siler (5/18/1900: ) Okla.  
son of Charles Frederick Siler, Pastor Emeritus of the  
first Baptist Church, Cassville, Mo.  
810 Betty Ann Siler, 3/30/1923, Tulsa, Okla  
M: 2nd James Albert Vandervoort 10/30/1929 (2/6/1897: )
- 604 Earl Martin Hanson, 5/15/1895  
M: Ethel Collins  
a daughter: Mrs. Donald Basse 1325 N 14th St, Cervallis, Ore.
- 614 Lyman Jerome Gage 12/29/1898 Huntsville Ark  
Married: 3/21/1920 Huntsville Ark  
Winnie Bernice Reed--live Rt 5 Box 141E Porterville Calif  
811 Elnora Bernice 1/25/1921 Huntsville Ark  
M: 11/22/1937 in Nevada. Elby Jack Harwood  
812 Lyman Jerome Jr. 4/23/1922 Huntsville Ark  
813 Joseph Reed 8/8/1923 Huntsville Ark  
814 Louis Edward 2/16/1925 Huntsville Ark  
815 Betty Lou 3/18/1927 Huntsville Ark  
M: 9/2/1948 Andrew Kouklis at Reno, Nev.  
816 Billy Leo 8/19/1928 Huntsville Ark  
817 Bobby Theodore 8/19/1928 Huntsville Ark
- 615 Julia Ellen (Ella) Gage 4/29/1901 Huntsville Ark  
M: 10/26/1919 Fred M. King  
818 Kathryn King 4/15/1921 Huntsville Ark  
819 Kenneth King 8/20/1923 "  
820 Fred King Jr 8/26/1925 "  
821 Charles King 7/8/1929 "  
822 Joanne King 9/13/1937 Orange Calif
- 617 Joseph Marion Gage 8/24/1906 Lives Rt4 Box 32 Huntsville Ark  
M: 3/1930 Mildred McCarver, born Whitener, Ark 1/29/1908  
823 Hattie Elizabeth (Beth), born 3/20/1934 Huntsville Ark  
M: Leslie Lee Gamble Jr. born 12/5/1931 Kansas City Kans.
- 619 Hattie Elizabeth (Beth) Gage, Huntsville, Ark 6/6/1911  
M: 12/5/1936 Roe C. White born 1907 Fredericks Okla  
Asst Chief Fire Department, Fullerton, Calif 3715 W Carol  
Drive, Fullerton, Calif  
824 Michael White 10/11/1937 Fullerton, Calif  
825 Jerome D. White 2/12/1943 (Jerry)  
Student Fullerton Junior College majoring in agriculture

- 15
- 621 Allan Benson Gage 6/1/1917 Huntsville, Ark  
M: 2/17/1950 Mrs. Lora Ketner, Norwalk, Calif
- 622 Gladys Routh 4/18/1895 Huntsville Ark  
M: 3/19/1921 Harrison Hamilton (deceased)  
buried Walla Walla, Wash. She now lives 19 South Spokane St  
Walla Walla, Wash
- 623 Lee Edgar Routh 10/9/1896 Huntsville, Ark  
M: 6/4/1926 Stella Mariar Sharp  
826 Viola May Routh 10/15/1931 Selma Calif
- 624 Jesse Marion Routh 911 North Willow St Fresno, Calif  
born 2/6/1900 Huntsville, Ark  
M: 10/24/1924 Daisy Marie Priest (died 2/2/1933) buried Fresno  
M: 11/1933 Lilly Monsen (divorced 10/1940) Calif  
M: 7/6/1941 Rose Lauritzen (Johnsen)
- 625 Avery Andrew Routh 5/9/1902 Huntsville Ark  
M: 10/17/1925 Martha Annett Russell  
827 Jack Russell Routh 9/16/1926 Enterprise Ore  
M: Laverne--- 1952
- 629 Thomas Marion Gage 12/9/1908 Hydro Okla  
Lives 801 North St Paul, Wichita 3 Kans  
M: 2/11/1943 Arietta Morris at Clay Center, Kans  
She was born at Junction City Kans 12/5/1917 the daughter  
of Abraham Lincoln and Edith Florence (Peterson) Morris.  
828 Thomas Walter 12/10/1943 Jct City Kans  
829 William Morris 7/23/1945  
830 Opal Marie 1/30/1952 Weatherford Tex
- 631 Leon Gage, born Douglas, Garfield Co. Okla 11/1/1914  
M: 11/24/1937 Avis Estill  
831 Barbara Jean 10/19/1938 born Enid, Garfield Co Okla  
832 Edwin Leslie 1/5/1940  
833 James Ward 5/1/1942
- 632 Mintie Mabel Gage 1/15/1894  
M: 12/20/1916 Enid Okla Robert Linn Smith  
834 Catherine Helen Smith 10/30/1917  
M: 3/18/1936 Walter D Staggs  
835 Hazel Irene Smith 2/5/1920  
M 7/21/1946 Stanley Edward Rusek  
836 Robert Linn Smith, Jr 6/16/1922:7/23/1922  
837 A daughter, lived 5 to 6 hours
- 645 Vera May Deering, 3/17/1899  
M: 1/16/1929 Henry C. Riesen  
838 Phyllis Jean Riesen 10/23/1922 M: 9/5/1948 Lloyd Pearson  
839 Willa Dean Riesen 1/15/1925 M: Frank Russell 9/9/1945  
840 Calvin Henry Riesen 12/7/1926  
841 John Delbert Riesen 1/24/1929

- 646 Beulah May Deering 2/13/1911  
M: 11/22/1925 Clifford Vanderwork  
842 Sharon Kay Vanderwork  
843 Twyla Mae Vanderwork 8/19/1935  
M: 1/22/1954 Leonard M. Gault
- 647 Ivan J. Deering 3/13/1916  
M: 3/12/1940 Hazel M. Huntsinger  
844 Roy Eugene Deering 2/18/1941 M: 3/19/1960 Carol Scott  
845 Melvin Lee Deering 2/16/1944
- 650 Luin Lewis Atterbery 1/9/1902 Douglas, Okla  
Died Basin, Wyo 9/27/1946 buried Douglas, Okla  
M: 10/20/1923 Reva Lucille Irey, born 4/23/1906 Cheyenne,  
Roger Mills County, Okla  
846 Elna Donelle Atterbery 5/31/1925 Douglas, Garfield Co Okla  
847 Luin Gyle Atterbery 3/17/1927 " "  
848 Galen Lewis Atterbery 3/6/1929 " "  
849 Willard Dale Atterbery 4/9/1931 Texon, Teagen Co Tex  
Still born
- Reva Lucille Irey Atterbery married 2nd Louis Allen Abbott.  
Lives RD 1 St John, Kansas
- 651 Marle Jasper Atterbery 10/21/1904 Longview, Texas  
M: 11/1924 at Enid Okla Carolyn Gage, daughter of Charles  
and Nellie (Brown) Gage  
850 Jacqueline Joyce Atterbery 10/1925 Covington, Garfield  
Co. Oklahoma. M: 6/20/1946 Herbert Troy Wingert,  
born 6/12/1924  
851 Teddie Shelton Atterbery, born Covington Okla 1/17/1927
- 653 Thomas Mathias Atterbery, lives Douglas, Okla  
M: 1929 Marguerite Bear, Enid, Okla  
852 Wanda Lee Atterbery, born 10/1929  
M: A. D. Zachary, lives Post, Texas
- 654 Orlie Irvin Atterbery,  
M: Ruth Allen, born 3/27/1917 Enid, Okla  
daughter of Joseph Forrest and Anna May (Kretzinger) Allen  
853 Lynn Ray Atterbery, Enid Okla 2/15/1945  
854 Harvey Lee Atterbery, Enid Okla 9/26/1947 lives Cherokee Okla
- 657 Stella May Atterbery, M: Howard Alfred McDaniel, born  
2/25/1919 Okla. son of Alfred Ross and Bettie Leora (Burns)  
McDaniel.  
855 Judy Kay McDaniel, Enid Okla 9/23/1941  
M: 1961 Liberal Kans to Larry Bryan  
856 Jerry Howard McDaniel, Enid Okla 6/6/1945  
857 Marcia Ann McDaniel, Hays, Ellis Co. Kans 3/14/1950  
858 Christopher Kelvin McDaniel, Great Bend, Barton County Kans  
born 12/25/1952 lives Liberal Kansas

- 658 Amy Lois Atterbery, M: Lawrence J. Petracaro, born 2/5/1917  
Newark, N.J. son of Louis Petracaro and Philomena (DeRoma)  
Petraccaro.
- 859 Lawrence Louis Petracaro, born Hayes, Ellis Co: Kansas  
9/20 /1945
- 860 Carol Ann Petracaro, born Newark Essex Co NJ 1/2/1947
  
- 668 Leonard Orvel Griggs, born 1/10/1908 204 Ford Road,  
North Sacramento, Calif, M: Alta Howerton
- 861 Nadine Griggs, M: YOUNGBLOOB
- 862 Donald Griggs
- 863 Dolores Griggs, M: BASES
- 864 Joyce Griggs
- 865 Judy Griggs
- 866 Janice Griggs
  
- 670 Mary Waltha Griggs 2/11/1912  
M: Sam Harvey Mayes Rt 4 Springdale, Ark.
- 867 Billy Jack Mayes
- 868 James Harvey Mayes
- 869 Linda Kay Mayes
- 870 Phillip Lynn Mayes
  
- 671 Margie Maxine Griggs 4/3/1915 Lives Rt 2 Springdale Ark  
M: Raymond Fields
- 871 Helen Marie Fields, M: WOOTEN
- 872 Patricia Ann Fields M: BAIRE
- 873 Harold Dean Fields
- 874 Danny Ray Fields.
  
- 672 Fred Griggs 3/4/1921  
M: Nellie Faye Holcomb, live 907 Hill St Springdale Ark
- 875 Bobby Gene Griggs
- 876 Terry Lee Griggs
  
- 673 Raymond Lee Griggs 3/25/1927 lives 203 Windsor Road, Savannah Ga  
M:---
- 877 Carol Ann Griggs
- 878 Deborah Jean Griggs
- 879 Cathy Griggs
  
- ~~881~~ Katherine (Kittie) Crews 4/28/1875:11/1951 San Bernardino Calif  
buried Fredonia Kansas. M: 3/19/1893 Fredonia Kans to U.S.
- 601A Grant Sinclair Goold, born Cecil Ohio. U.S. Grant Sinclair was  
stolen by the Goolds when very young--so used the name. He  
died 1/1938 Spring Cliff, near Glencoe, Okla.
- 1000 Lorane Goold died age 18
- 1001 Christine Goold 2/19/1896 Fredonia Kans died 1960  
San Bernardino, Calif M: Gordon C. Fleener
- 1002 Edward Allen Goold (Gould) 2/16/1901 New Albany Kansas

- 805 David Francis Ramsey 10/14/1919 Bakersfield, Calif. Cleveland Okla.  
M: 1/2/1937 April Gill  
1003 Robert James Ramsey 6/18/1935  
1004 David Eugene Ramsey 4/8/1936 (deceased)  
1005 Barbara June Ramsey 2/13/1935
- 806 Dale Laverne Ramsey 11/24/1912 Cleveland Okla  
M: 3/28/1936 Ruth Keister 120 South Ash, Bristow, Okla  
1006 Donald Earnest Ramsey 10/13/1939  
1007 Linda Lou Ramsey 1/10/1943  
1008 Nancy Dale Ramsey 12/29/1948
- 807 Robert Earl Ramsey 4/12/1915 Drumright, Okla  
M: 5/27/1925 Alene Taylor, lives Chase Kansas  
1009 Richard Marion Ramsey  
1010 Robert Ramsey
- 808 James Calvin Ramsey 11/12/1917 Cleveland Okla  
lives 1315 Morton, Great Bend, Kans  
M: 6/30/1940 Eva May Toby  
1011 David Arthur Ramsey 4/14/1941  
1012 Patricia Ann Ramsey
- 810 Betty Ann Siler, Pawnee, Okla, born 3/30/1923 Tulsa, Okla  
M: Henry Ellis Rogers, born 2/8/1922 Pawnee, Okla  
lives: 3324 NE 29th Street, Fort Worth, Texas.  
Henry Ellis Rogers--joined Oklahoma National Guard 6/1940  
while serving as supply sergeant at Fort Sill, Okla, applied  
for Cadet training in Air Force. Received wings and commiss-  
ion as 2nd Lieutenant at Waco Texas 5/24/1943. Went overseas  
10/1943. Flew 69 missions in Mediterranean Theatre. Received  
unit Presidential citation for bombing of Monte Cassino  
Abbey. Returned to United States 10/1944. Returned to tempor-  
ary duty in October 1948 as pilot for Berlin Air Lift based  
in Germany for six months. Served as crew member of B36 at  
Caswell AF Base, Texas until 9/1950. Holds permanent rank of  
Captain.  
1013 Janet Rogers 3/3/1946 Ft Worth, Texas  
M: Ralph Eugene Crutsinger 4/13/1962  
1014 David Ellis Rogers 7/3/1950 Fort Worth Texas  
1015 Scott Allen Rogers 4/21/1953
- 811 Elnora Bernice Gage 1/25/1921 Huntsville Ark  
M: 11/22/1937 in Nevada Elby Jack Harwood  
1016 Margaret Ann Harwood 8/11/1938 Tulare, Calif  
M: 11/1955 Tulare Calif Robert Coker  
1017 Deanna Sue Harwood 8/21/1940 Delano Calif  
M: 5/2/1959 William Sutton, Delano, Calif  
1018 Lynda Marie Harwood 8/7/1942 Delano Calif
- 812 Lyman Jerome Gage Jr. 4/23/1922 Huntsville Ark  
M: 12/1/1946 Lorena Cotton at Porterville Calif.  
1019 Dennis Gaylen 1/7/1954 adopted at age 6 months  
1020 Susan Nannette 5/14/1955 adopted at age 3 months

- 813 Joseph Reed Gage 8/8/1923 Huntsville, Ark.  
M: Dorothea McKnight 11/1/1945 Hawaiian Islands  
1021 Michiel Dennis 8/3/1944 child of her 1st marriage  
1022 Patricia Ann 9/10/1945 child of her 1st marriage  
The above two adopted by Joseph Reed Gage, soon after his  
marriage to Dorothea McKnight  
1023 JoReen 10/8/1947 Hawaii  
1024 Joseph Reed Jr 11/3/1948 Porterville Calif  
died of Polio 12/23/1949 buried San Bruno Calif  
1025 Jeffrey Reed 1/6/1954 Nasselle Wash  
1026 Janelle Rene 7/22/1956 Nasselle Wash
- 814 Louis Edward Gage 2/16/1925 Huntsville Ark  
M: 2/8/1948 Beverly Gay, Berkeley, Calif  
1027 Nancy 6/10/1949 Berkeley Calif  
1028 Clifford Louis 2/14/1951 Carmel, Calif  
1029 Timothy Lyman 7/9/1953 Monterey Calif  
1030 Laurie 10/28/1955 Buckley Wash  
1031 Wendy 4/15/1957 Enumclaw Wash
- 815 Betty Lou Gage 3/18/1927 Huntsville Ark  
M: 9/2/1948 Andrew A Kouklis, Reno Nev  
1032 Andrew Alexander Kouklis Jr 10/1950 Bakersfield Calif  
1033 Angelia Kristine Kouklis 12/c/1953 Bakersfield Calif
- 816 Billy Leo Gage 8/19/1928 Huntsville Ark  
M: 9/11/1949 Mary Ann Barton in Bakersfield, Calif  
1034 Stephen Allan 12/4/1951 Bakersfield Calif  
1035 Sharon 11/2/1954 "  
1036 William Brian 7/16/1957 "
- 817 Bobby Theodore Gage 8/19/1928 Box 252 Huntsville Ark  
M: 11/10/1957 Doris Christopher, Delano Calif  
1037 Beckie Lynn 7/15/1954 Delano Calif  
1038 Doyle Edward 7/16/1955 "  
1039 David Lyman 7/16/1955 "  
1040 Bonnie Marie 10/17/1958 Manteca, Calif
- 818 Kathryn King 4/15/1921  
M: 1/18/1947 Orville Smith  
1041 Robert Earl Smith (adopted)
- 819 Kenneth King 8/20/1923  
M: 9/23/1947 Arlene Hoag  
1042 Diana King  
1043 Donna King  
1044 Donald King
- 820 Fred King Jr. 8/26/1925  
M: 10/10/1948 Delores Larson  
1045 Scott King  
1046 Cynthia King

- 821 Charles King 7/8/1929  
M: 9/26/1958 Marilyn Olson  
1347 Trenton King  
1048 Toni King
- 822 Joanne King 9/13/1937 Orange Calif  
M: 11/12/1960 Albert Tobey
- 823 Hattie Elizabeth (Beth) Gage 3/20/1934 Huntsville Ark  
M: Leslie Lee Gamble Jr. born 12/5/1931 Kansas City Kans  
1049 Vicky Lane Gamble Wichita Kans  
1050 Cathy Roseann Gamble 1/6/1955 Wichita Kans  
now living near Huntsville Ark
- 824 Michael White 10/11/1937 Fullerton Calif  
Graduate Univ of Calif at Berkeley Calif  
M: 9/11/1959 Celestina Garcia  
1051 Ramona Lynn White 6/16/1960
- 826 Viola Mae Routh 10/15/1931 Selma Calif  
M: 5/10/1949 James Gordon Rosander  
1052 James Gordon Rosander Jr 9/23/1951  
1053 Lee Eugene Rosander 9/3/1958
- 827 Jack Russell Routh 9/16/1926 Enterprise Ore  
M: LaVerne-----  
1054 Laurie Ann Routh 1/8/1953 Fresno Calif  
1055 Russell Routh 10/3/1955 Ashland Ore  
1056 Susan Routh 2/1/1954 Fresno Calif
- 834 Catherine Helen Smith 10/30/1917  
M: 3/18/1936 Walter D Stagg, Tyler, Texas  
1057 Harvard Linn Stagg 4/8/1940  
1058 Mabel Joan Stagg 1/13/1944:4/11/1944  
1059 Carl Lee Stagg 5/11/1947  
1060 Catherine Elaine Stagg 5/14/1952
- 835 Hazel Irena Smith 2/5/1920  
M: 7/21/1946 Stanley Edward Rusek, Chicago Ill  
1061 Stanley Robert Rusek 7/21/1947  
1062 Ronald Milton Rusek 12/13/1949  
1063 Michael Raymond Rusek 6/5/1951  
1064 Linda Sue Rusek 6/1/1952  
1065 Richard Dennis Rusek 7/10/1955  
1066 Beverly Victoria Rusek 6/2/1954
- 838 Phyllis Jean Riesen 10/23/1922  
M: 9/5/1948 Lloyd Pearson  
1067 Gloria Jean Pearson 1/14/1950  
1068 Lloyd Lee Pearson 3/22/1951  
1069 Dennis Lynn Pearson 3/24/1952



- 839 Willa Dean Riesen 1/15/1925  
M: 9/9/1945 Frank Russell  
1070 Frank Charles Russell Jr 6/29/1948  
1071 Kathleen Diane Russell 5/13/1951
- 843 Twyla Mae Vanderwork 8/19/1935  
M: 1/22/1954 Leonard M. Gault  
1072 Helen Marie Gault 6/2/1955  
1073 Dianna Lynn Gault 5/15/1956  
1074 Leroy Edgar Gault 12/13/1957  
1075 Sherrie Kay Gault 10/23/1959
- 846 Elna Donelle Atterbery 5/31/1925 Douglas, Garfield Co Okla  
M: 4/27/1945 James Melvin Jordan, born St John Kans 5/10/1924  
1076 Jenifer Kay Jordan 6/23/1950 Russell, Kans  
1077 Jerold Wayne Jordan 5/13/1958
- 847 Luin Gyle Atterbery 3/17/1927 Douglas, Okla  
M: 3/20/1948 Irene Snell (born 9/3/1927 St John, Kans)  
1078 Kenneth Edwin Atterbery 1/30/1949 Great Bend Kans  
1079 Dennis Gyle Atterbery 5/2/1952 Pratt, Kansas
- 848 Galen Lewis Atterbery 3/6/1929 Douglas, Okla  
M: 9/16/1950 Barbra June Ring, born 6/22/1932 St John Kans  
1080 Michael Leroy Atterbery 11/2/1952 Russell Kans  
1081 Gayla Jane Atterbery 3/4/1955 Ellsworth Kans Hospital  
lives Russell, Kans  
1082 Shelly Rae Atterbery 9/22/1957 Cortez Colo.  
1083 Sally Lea Atterbery 9/22/1957 Cortez Colo
- 850 Jacqueline Joyce Atterbery 10/1925 Covington, Garfield Co. Okla  
M: 6/20/1946 Herbert Troy Wingert, born 6/12/1924  
married Shreveport La now live 1511 Alabama Ave Bastrop La  
1084 Daniel Troy Wingert 8/19/1948 Shreveport La  
1085 Sunnye Marilyn Wingert 6/5/1952 Alexandria La  
1086 Dennis Wingert 9/20/1959
- 851 Teddie Shelton Atterbery, born Covington Okla 1/17/1927  
M: 6/18/1948 Gladys Charlene Martin, born 1/17/1929  
the daughter of Mr and Mrs George Edward Martin live  
3202 Oaklawn Drive, Temple Texas  
1087 Brenda Nell Atterbery, Longview, Texas 1/26/1953  
1088 Teddie Shelton Atterbery 11/15/1955
- 852 Wanda Lee Atterbery, born 10/1929  
M: A.D. Zachary, lives Post, Texas  
1089 Kathleen Zachary  
1090 Thomas Zachary  
1091 Dempsey Zachary  
1092 Casey Zachary
- 855 Judy Kay McDaniel, Enid Okla 9/23/1941  
M: 1961 Liberal Kans to Larry Bryan  
1093 Darrel Wayne Bryan 9/12/1962 Liberal Kans

- 1001 Christine Gould 2/19/1896 Fredonia Kansas died 1960 -22-  
San Bernardino, California M: Gordon C. Fleener  
1200 Scott Sinclair Fleener, born Kansas City Mo. lives  
California, Married: Virginia---  
1201 Dale Fleener, born Kansas City Mo
- 1002 Edward Allen Gould (Gould) 2/16/1901 New Albany, Kans  
M: 7/2/1925 Cushing Okla to Alena Robinson. She was born  
9/13/1897 Pittsburgh, Texas daughter of John Edwin  
Robinson and Margaret (Murrell) Robinson. Live 1519 Broadway  
Cushing, Okla  
1202 Edward Allen Gould Jr 11/24/1926  
1203 Grant Sinclair Gould 7/19/1928  
1204 George Merry Gould 1/21/1930  
1205 John Robinson Gould 9/6/1930 served as radar operator  
39th field artillery 3rd Division Korean conflict  
1206 Robert Murrell Gould 1/21/1933  
1207 Genevieve Margaret Gould 3/5/1935 M: Vadie Lee Smyth  
1208 Virgil Lee Gould 7/2/1936  
1209 Gretchen Christine Gould 12/10/1938  
M: 8/23/1959 John Curtis Keith, son of Phelan  
and Lenna Belle Keith, Cushing Okla
- 1200 Scott Sinclair Fleener, , born Kansas City Mo.  
Lives California  
Married: Virginia----  
1500 Scott Sinclair Fleener Jr  
1501 Gordon Fleener
- 1201 Dale Fleener, born Kansas City Mo  
M: Norma Bull  
1502 Grant Fleener  
1503 Harold Fleener  
1504 Laura Fleener
- 1202 Edward Allen Gould Jr 11/24/1926  
M: 10/24/1950 Camp Polk La to Ellouise Allen,  
born 8/18/1928 Cushing Okla, daughter of Thomas Alva and  
Madelina (Disney) Allen. He served in signal corps Fort  
Monmouth N.J. World War 2 .In Korean conflict as 1st  
Lieut 279th Inf 45th Division.  
1505 Cynthia Allena Gould 2/6/1952 Cushing Okla  
1506 Edward Allen Gould III 8/18/1955 Cushing Okla
- 1203 Grant Sinclair Gould 7/19/1928  
M: 1st 7/5/1952 Elna Laden, Mt Pleasant, Texas  
1507 Candy Gould  
M: 2nd 12/10/1954 New Castle Wyo Rose Moorman  
1508 Gretchen Gould 9/18/1955 drowned 7/22/1962  
M 3rd 1958 Marie Harris, Spearman, Texas  
1509 Allena Marie Gould 12/4/1960

- 1204 George Merry Gould 1/21/1930  
Served as corporal 80th Air Replacement Squad, bases at  
Casablanca, French Morocco  
M: 1/1960 Cushing, Okla to Madeline Lauritano of  
Spring Valley, N.Y.  
1510 Madeline Gould 11/18/1952 lives San Gabriel Calif
- 1206 Robert Murrell Gould 1/31/1933 served as SP-3 (Sig) Det 6  
Canal Zone. M: 7/6/1959 Joan McKee, Wichita Kans  
She was born 4/24/1933  
1511 Rebecca Maxine Gould 6/19/1960
- 1207 Genevieve Margaret Gould 3/5/1935  
M: 8/28/1954 Ada Okla to Vadie Lee Smyth  
1512 Mark Allen Smyth 4/29/1947 Tulsa, Okla  
1513 Stephen Vance Smyth 4/16/1960 Denver, Colo

FURTHER EXPLANATIONS ON NAMED MEMBERS OF THE NORTH CAROLINA GROUP

The developement of their records as well as the records of other families known to be related to them in some manner will be left to a later volume. See Pages 47 to 111 inc

Early grants of land were made to North Carolina settlers. There is no record of affidavits made by the applicants for land grants giving information as to date and place of birth or the length of residence within the state. There are on file, the warrants of survey, the surveyors plats and copies of the grants but none of these papers give any information other than the location of the land and the calls by metes and bounds.

The following grants were made to members of the Gage family prior to 1800:

- 10/11/1783 David Gage 200 acres on Sandy Run. Grant 67 book 45  
Page 321
- 9/28/1785 James Gage 100 acres Millstone Fork of Sandy Run  
Grant 136 book 58 page 152
- 8/9/1787 Jeremiah Gage 100 acres on Sandy Run. Grant 165 book 65  
Page 296
- 8/9/1787 David Gage 100 acres on the head of Chestnut Log branch  
Grant 169 Book 65 Page 297
- 7/9/1794 Aaron Gage 100 acres South Fork of Sandy Run  
Grant 832 book 82 Page 302
- 12/20/1796 James Gage 200 acres Millstone Fork of Sandy Run  
Grant 1231 Book 91 Page 492

Jeremiah Gage did not appear in the census of 1790. It is presumed that he might have died and quite possibly he might have been the husband of Lucy Gage who appeared as a widow in 1790. Herself, three sons under 16 and one other female.

From "Frontier Life or Fifty years in Texas History and incidents by Daniel Shipman, we learn that Daniel's grandfather on his father's side and one brother and a half brother a Mr. Gage (Reuben or David) were of Welsh descent and came together to this country. This was thought to have taken place about 1750. The great-grandfather settled in North Carolina, his brother in New Jersey. The half-brother's whereabouts were not known. However, it is believed that the family listed in the census of 1790 is actually that of the Gage half-brother; in this case David Gage

Of the males, with the exception of Aaron Gage as heretofore explained, we reach the same conclusion as did the Rev. Walker Miller Gage that apparently David Gage was the father and the others children.

Lucy Gage was born Lucy Shipman. Her father was Daniel Shipman and her mother Elizabeth Burlison. Lucy was born probably during the period 1755:1760. It is possible that Jeremiah Gage might

-25-

have been her husband. Jeremiah was granted 100 acres on Sandy Run as mentioned previously and on 9/6/1795 Lucy acquired 150 acres also on Sandy Run, by purchase. Lucy appears in the census of 1800 Rutherford County as follows: 1 10/16 and 1 under 10 males, herself (45 and over) and two females in the group 10/16. This is a conflicting record as in 1790 there were four children, 3 sons and one daughter. Then in the census of 1830 Hardiman County, Tenn she is listed as 1 15/20 male and herself in the age group 60/70. No mention of a female child. In Hardiman County, Tenn at the same time were two Williams and a John Gage. Presumably two of these were her sons. Her third son appears to be still with her. It appears throughout the record that Lucy did not remarry. The only other reference that can be found is that in the will of Daniel Shipman, Sr where he refers to his daughter Lucy as owing 20 Pounds to Daniel Burlison and we presume this is the Lucy Gage appearing in Rutherford County in 1790 and 1800

#### AARON GAGE

He appears in the census of 1790 Rutherford County, N.C. as being of the 14th militia company. That listing was one of those used in determining the population schedule. Rutherford County is a mountain county and at the time of the census it was the best means of obtaining as accurate list as possible of the heads of households. We are advised that there are on file no Rutherford County maps giving fourteen districts or one as early as 1790. It is therefore quite impossible to determine just how close to the other members of the group, Aaron actually lived. All the other members in Rutherford County were listed from the 11th militia company records

We then find Aaron Gage receiving a grant of land 7/9/1794 100 acres South Fork of Sandy Run Grant 169 book 82 page 302 David Sr's grant of 10/11/1783 was on Sandy Run also. Apparently the two grants were in proximity to one another, one being on Sandy Run and the other on a fork of Sandy Run. Then we find Aaron disposing of 150 acres on the south fork of Sandy Run under date of 7/18/1796

After the Revolutionary War, Aaron Gage went to Warren County, Ky. He was there in 1800 along with a Daniel and a John Gage. While there, his daughter Hannah married a man called "one eyed" Jehn Smith. He was in Warren County Ky. three or four years, then in Bedford County, Tenn. Lived there two years and then to Lincoln County, Tenn. He appeared there in the census of 1820, 1 under 10 1 10/16 and 1 45 and up males and 1 10/16 and 1 45 and up females. In the same census and same location there also appeared a Samuel Gage shown as 1 26/45 male and 1 16/26 female. This Samuel was probably a son of Aaron and could have been born according to his census age as early as 1794 when Aaron would have been 36 years of age. He was in Lincoln County Tenn, census of 1830 as Aaron Gage, male group 70/80 and one female group 60/70

After living in Lincoln County, a number of years, Aaron moved

to Perry County, Tenn where he lived several years and then moved to McNairy County, Tenn where he was a resident in 1839 when his application for a pension was filed. He was in McNairy County and remained there until 1839 or 1840. On 2/18/1840, he filed an application through the court at Fayetteville, Lincoln County to have his pension transferred to Pulaski Tenn. pension agency, giving his reasons that he had lost his wife in McNairy County, Tenn and was coming to Lincoln county to be near his daughter.

Aaron Gage might have been the progenitor of the George Washington Gage family of McNairy County, Tenn. In the census of 1790 in Rutherford County NC, Aaron is listed as himself, two sons under 16, his wife and one daughter. It is known that one of the daughters--Hannah, married John Smith June 2, 1800, but the names of the two sons are not known unless the Samuel Gage who appeared in the Lincoln County, Tenn census for 1820 as 1 26/45 male and 1 16/26 female, along with Aaron Gage was a son of Aaren. If this were true, Samuel could have been the father of George Washington Gage. Aaron himself could hardly have been the parent of George Washington Gage for he would have been 68 years of age when George was born. But then again, the other son of Aaron whose name is not known could have been the parent instead of Samuel. But here again Aaron is listed in Lincoln County Tenn in 1820 showing 1 under 10, 1 10/16 males and 1 10/16 female. These three additional children might have been the children of Aaron using the maximum age of 16 they would have been born by 1805 when Aaron was 46 years of age which of course, is not impossible. The additional daughter in the age group 10/16 could well be the daughter who is thought to have married Easter Westwood, Aaron's son-in-law at whose home Aaron died after 1840 in Lincoln County, Tenn

Aaron Gage, born 6/15/1758 in the State of New Jersey, filed an application for a pension 5/23/1833 at Purdy, McNairy County, Tenn in order to obtain the benefit of the Act of Congress passed the 7th day of June 1832. He was then a resident of McNairy County, Tenn, age 74. The papers were submitted by Mr. Maclin Cross, Clerk of McNairy County Circuit Court after having been submitted to Mr. William B. Turley, Judge of the 10th District, State of Tenn. The pension was granted 8/2/1833 at a rate of \$33.33 a year, payable at the Jackson Tenn. pension agency. Later, on 11/29/1833, the Payment was raised to \$41.66 a year, also payable at the Jackson Tenn. pension agency. The record of this matter was recorded by Dan Boyd, Book E volume 7 at page 79 McNairy county records. The court house at Purdy Tenn, one time county seat of McNairy County burned and no doubt the record no longer exists in the county. However, we have obtained a copy of all papers from the General Services Administration in Washington, DC

Pension Application 52229 5/20/1833 of AARON GAGE

Declaration-- In order to obtain the benefit of the ACT OF CONGRESS passed the 7th day of June 1832.

State of Tennessee, McNairy County: On this 20th day of May in the year of our Lord One thousand eight hundred and thirty-three

personally appeared in open court before the Circuit Court of McNairy County now sitting, Aaron Gage, a resident of McNairy County in the State of Tennessee, aged 74 years, who being first duly sworn according to law, doth on his oath make the following Declaration in order to obtain the benefit of the Act of Congress passed June 7, 1832, that he was born in the State of New Jersey on the 15th day of June in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and fifty-eight. When very young his father moved from the State of New Jersey and settled in Rutherford County, State of North Carolina. Here he continued to reside until he entered the service of his country. That the first of the month of November 1780 he left his father's house and went to Augusty in the State of Georgia at which place, he reached very early in the month of November as well as he now recollects. Here he entered the service of the United States as a volunteer soldier in a troop of horse, which was then called "Draggoons" under Capt. Thomas Harvey and was attached to Colonel Samuel Harmon's regiment. (Listed in Stryker's register as a private in the New Jersey Continental Line.) He volunteered for the term of ten months at Augusty and says that place was remained for some considerable length of time, say until about the first of May 1781 we received orders to join General Green's army at or near Ninety-Six in the State of South Carolina. Accordingly, we took up our line of march and joined General Green not far from Ninety-Six, our regiment was then placed under the command of General Pickens, and the whole army commenced the siege of it, but we failed, we then encamped not far from Ninety-Six and my Captain Thomas Harvey went out on a scouting party and was killed. I was then placed under the command of Richard Johnson, Captain. We then took up our line of march and went to the high hills of Santee. Here we remained for a short time, then understanding that the British had encamped at the Eutaw Springs we marched to that place which we reached in Sept 1781 when we had a severe battle with the British. This engagement, I was in. The next morning after the battle all of the Dragoons were ordered to march to a place called Monks corner and rout the British from there, but before we reached there we heard they had left there for Charleston so we marched back to the Eutaw Springs where I remained a very short time and was discharged having served my four of ten months out, the length of time, I volunteered for the day of the month, I entered the service. I do not now recollect, nor do I recollect the day of the month I was discharged, but know that I served the full term of ten months, the time I volunteered for. I received a discharge from Col. Harmon and had it for a number of years after the war but it is now lost or destroyed. He has no documentary evidence and that he knows of no person whose testimony he can procure who can testify to his service. I can prove by Isaac Reed, a clergyman who has been acquainted with me for a great many years and also by William S. Wisdom that they believe me to be seventy-four years old and that I am respected and believed in my neighborhood to have been a soldier of the Revolution. He hereby relinquishes every claim whatever to a pension or annuity except the present and declares That his name is not on the pension roll of the agency of any State

He also states that directly after the Revolutionary War he moved to the State of Kentucky where he lived three or four years. From Kentucky, he moved to Bedford County, Tenn where he lived two years, then he moved to Lincoln County, Tenn where he lived for a number of years, then he moved to Perry County, Tenn where he lived several years. From there to McNairy County where he now resides. Sworn to and subscribed the day and year aforesaid.

Maclin Cross, Clerk  
of McNairy Circuit Court

Aaron Gage

We, Isaac Reed, a clergyman residing in Henderson County and joins McNairy County and William S. Wisdom residing in McNairy County, hereby certifies that they are well acquainted with Aaron Gage who has subscribed and sworn to the above Declaration that we believe him to be seventy-four years of age, that he is respected and believed in the neighborhood where he resides to have been a soldier of the Revolution and that we concur in that opinion.

Isaac Reed  
William S. Wisdom

Sworn and subscribed the day and year  
aforesaid Maclin Cross,  
Clerk of McNairy Circuit Court

And the said court do hereby declare their opinion after the investigation of the matter and after putting the interrogatories prescribed by the War Department that the above named applicant was a Revolutionary Soldier and served as he states and the court further certifies that it appears to him that Isaac Reed who has signed the preceding certificate is a clergyman resident in Henderson County, a county adjoining McNairy and that William S. Wisdom who has also signed the same is a resident in the town of Purdy and county of McNairy and is a credible person and that their statement is entitled to credit.

Wm. B. Turley  
Judge 10th Circuit  
State of Tennessee

I Maclin Cross, clerk of the circuit court of McNairy County in the State of Tennessee do hereby certify that the foregoing contains the original proceedings of the said court in the matter of the application of Aaron Gage for a pension. In testimony whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal of office at office in the Town of Purdy, this 20 day of May in the year of our Lord 1833 and 57th year of the American Independence

Maclin Cross, Clerk of McNairy Circuit Court



### DANIEL GAGE

We have very little information on Daniel. He appears in Rutherford County, N.C. in the census of 1790, 1 male 16 and over, 2 male under 16 and four females. In other words, he and his wife, two sons and 3 daughters. Next he appears according to a record furnished by the Kentucky Historical Society in the 2nd census of Kentucky 1800 along with an Aaron and a John Gage. As a matter of fact Daniel Gage acted as attorney in fact for Moses Gage, a son of Reuben Gage in selling a tract of land 11/6/1809 Warren County, Sinking Creek.

There is reason to believe that Daniel Gage might be the progenitor of the family of David Gage of Rusk County Texas

### DAVID GAGE

It will be noted that on 8/9/1787 a David Gage was given a grant of land 100 acres on the head of Chestnut Log Branch Grant 169 Book 65 Page 297. It is believed that this grant to David Gage was to a son of the elder David,

His record appears in the 1790 census, listed as a family consisting of 2 males over 16, 2 males under 16 and 3 females. The extra male child over 16 cannot be accounted for. Otherwise the family of this David would have been made up of himself and wife, two sons and two daughters. We have no further information on him after the 1790 census

### JAMES GAGE

He was a Revolutionary soldier. When first called into service, he was living in Rutherford County, N.C. Also called into service while he lived in South Carolina and again while living in Rutherford County. He lived there 30 years, moved to Tennessee, then to Alabama, then back to Tennessee and from Tennessee to Washington County, Ark territory and later in Madison Co. Ark We locate a record of a James Gage Sr in Tipton County Tenn census of 1830 in the age group 70/80 but have failed to locate his places of residence in the other states.

He received two grants of land one of 100 and one of 200 acres Millstone Fork of Sandy Run as has been shown previously. Dates of the grants 9/28/1785 and 12/20/1796. In addition, he bought 100 acres on Sandy Run under date of 11/15/1804

He applied for a pension 9/2/1837, application S32-262, father-in-law William Ross. Entered service of United States as volunteer private of militia at the plantation of John Withers about June 1, 1776 under Captain Robert Porter. He stated that he was born in York Government (now State of New York) in Woodberry township about 15 miles from the North River and about 60 miles from the town of New York 9/9/1754.

JAMES GAGE

-30-

According to his application for a pension, he lived in North Carolina thirty years after the close of the Revolutionary War, moved to Tennessee, then to Alabama, then back to Tennessee and from Tennessee to Washington County, Ark territory and later is found in Madison County, Ark. We do not find him listed in the census years 1800-1810 or 1820 in North Carolina. The first record we do find of him is in Tipton County Tenn in 1830. There the family is listed as 1 15/20, 1 20/30 and 1 70/80 male and 1 5/10 and 1 70/80 Female. He is listed in the 1799 census Rutherford County as 1 over 16 and 1 under 16 males and 3 female or himself and wife, one son and two daughters. A James Gage Jr. also appears in the census of 1830 Tipton County Tenn 2 under 5 1 5/10 and 1 40/50 male and 1 under 5 2 5/10 and 1 20/30 female

PENSION APPLICATION-S30-262.

JAMES GAGE

Declaration--in order to obtain the benefit of the Act of Congress of the 7th of June 1832.

State of Arkansas--  
County of Madison SS

On this 22nd day of September in the year 1837 personally appeared before me John Austin, a Justice of the Peace, and of the county court (a court of record) in and for the county of Madison and State of Arkansas, James Gage, aged 83 years, a resident of the county and state aforesaid. The said Gage, by reason of bodily infirmity, being unable to appear in court, the place of holding court in said county being 17 miles from his residence, and said Gage, blind and very infirm, so much so that he could not be conveyed to the court house of said county, even in a carriage without manifest hazard to his life, at his instance, the undersigned Justice as aforesaid attended at the dwelling house of said Gage in the county and state aforesaid and on the day aforesaid, and the said James Gage, being then and there duly sworn according to law doth on his oath make the following declaration, in order to obtain the benefit of the provision made by the act of Congress passed June 7, 1832.

This declarant, on his said oath states, that he entered into the service of the United States as a volunteer private of militia, at the plantation of John Withers, in the county of Rutherford, State of North Carolina where he then lived, under Captain Robert Porter and as is his best recollection on or about the 1st day of June 1776, Declarant states that at that time, the Indians had recently committed deprivations on an adjacent settlement; that the inhabitants of Withers' neighborhood became alarmed for their safety. That a fort was built at Withers called McGaha's Fort for the security of the inhabitants of the surrounding country that a volunteer militia company was raised to guard said fort and the inhabitants of the country from Indian incursions; That on Captain Robert Porter, was conferred the command of the company thus raised, and in which declarant volunteered and served. That declarant and others

of said company made frequent excursions from the fort into the country, to watch the movements of the Indians, keep them in check and prevent their deprivations. That he performed service as a private, in said company, until on or about the 1st of November 1776 as is his best recollection and was discharged, verbally by Captain Robert Porter at that time and at said fort.

This declarant on his said oath, further states, that he again entered into the service of the United States on or about the 1st day of November 1778 as is his best recollection, at William Rosses, where he then lived, in the State of South Carolina, on the waters of Fair Forest Creek; (appears to rise in Spartanburg County and empties into the Tiger river in Union County) the name of the county not recollected. He states that a party of Tories, a short time before, had made an attack on the house of Colonel Thomas near said Rosses, and had killed a negro man belonging to Col Thomas; whereupon Captain John Thomas, his son and Captains Blasengame and Swearingen raised volunteer companies of mounted gunmen to pursue the Tories who fled in the direction to cross the Savannah river above Augusta. Captain Thomas and his company, declarant being one rendezvoused at Col Thomas' from whence they departed in pursuit of the Tories and were joined on their way by Captains Blasengame and Swearingen and they continued to pursue the Tories, crossing the rivers Tiger, Enoree and Saluda, until they arrived near the Savannah River opposite to Augusta when, receiving intelligence that the party of Tories pursued by them had been attacked, and with loss, defeated by the Whigs at Kittle Creek on the Georgia side of the river; Captain Thomas conducted his company back to Col Thomas and (verbally) discharged them, declarant being one of them, on or about the 15th day of November 1778 as is his best recollection.

Declarant states that he again entered into the service of the United States in the State of South Carolina at the residence of his father-in-law William Ross, with whom he then lived, on the waters of Fair Forest Creek, the county not recollected, on or about the 25th day of November 1778 as is his best recollection. That he was then and there drafted and served as a private in the militia company, commanded by Captain John Thomas and in the regiment under the command of Col. Thomas and Major Branham. Declarant does not recollect the names of the Captains of the other companies composing the regiment, but supposes that Captains Blasengame and Swearingen and their companies were with them, but of this he is not positive. The regiment rendezvoused at Colonel Thomas and from thence proceeded to join and cooperate with General or Colonel Williams or Williamson. He is not certain of the grade or name, and joined the troops under command of that officer, on an eminence, a short distance from the Savannah River opposite Augusta. That from thence, declarant and Lewis Taylor and a party of about 40 men were detached to conduct military stores and provisions in wagons to General Ashe's encampment at or near the mouth of Brier Creek; in pursuance of which declarant and the party crossed over to Augusta and proceeded down the Georgia side of the river to within ten or fifteen miles of the encampment when receiving intelligence

of the defeat of General Ash and surrender of his encampment -32 to the British, declarant and Taylor and their party reconducted their charges to Augusta where they arrived in the evening and remained that night. Taylor and declarant crossed the river next morning and joined the troops not far from Augusta where they were encamped. From thence Col. Thomas's regiment was detached and proceeded to guard the ford of the Savannah River at Beech Island, where declarant remained and served for some time and was then regularly discharged from service on or about the 25th day of February 1779 as is his best recollection. His discharge was written by Captain Thomas and signed by him, by Major Branham and by Colonel Thomas. Leaving Beech Island encampment, declarant reported to the encampment of General Williams or Williamson, he is not certain which is the name of the General and presented to him, for his approval and signature, his said discharge, and the General approved and signed the same. Declarant then drew and obtained provisions to subsist him on his return to William Rosses, the place of his residence.

Declarant having removed with his family to Rutherford County, N.C. he was there and at the muster ground of Captain Jacob Vinzants therein, on 1st Broad River drafted out of the militia company commanded by said Vinzants. The object of the draft declarant states was to obtain men to guard and protect Col. Earl's block house or fort on Pacolet river from expected attacks of British and Tories. After said draft, which was made on or about the 1st day of September 1780, as is his best recollection, declarant proceeded with others to said block house crossing second Broad River and main Broad River on their way. Declarant states, that he remained and performed duty as a private at said block house under command of Col Earle two months. He does not remember any other officer in command at the block house except Col Earle. By permission of Col Earle, declarant engaged as a volunteer private in a company of mounted gunmen on an expedition against the Cherokee towns on some of the head branches of the Tennessee River, to equip himself for which, with permission of Col Earle, he departed from the blockhouse, returned home, and having prepared himself for the expedition, joined the party destined for that service at the place of rendezvous, an old field in Rutherford County, N.C. on or about the 20th day of November 1780, as is his best recollection. He states that there were two regiments or parties engaged in this expedition, one commanded by Col. Charles McDowell of Burks County, the other by Major Singleton of Rutherford Co. and both of them of North Carolina. That they paraded at command of their respective officers, declarant being attached to Major Singleton's command and serving as a private in the company commanded by Capt. Robertson to the head waters of the Catauba River and through Swanens Gap of the Blue Ridge to the Cherokee towns. As the troops approached the towns, they were fired on by parties of Indians from the hills, but with little or no effect. The troops rapidly crossed the river, entered the towns, killed and took prisoners about twenty-seven Indians young and old and burned their corn and huts. After remaining there several days their officers marched the troops back to the head of the

-33-

Catauba river and there dismissed and (verbally) discharged them on or about the 1st day of January 1781 as is his best recollection. Declarant states that he has no documentary evidence of his services, nor does he know nor can he procure the testimony of any witness to prove the same except Alexander Ross whose deposition he expects will be annexed hereto.

Declarant hereby relinquishes every claim whatever to a pension or annuity except the present and declares that his name is not on the pension roll of any agency of any state or territory.

Under the solemnity and responsibility of his said oath, he respectfully represents to the Commissioner of Pensions, that for the last six years he has resided in the late territory, now State of Arkansas in an obscure part of the country remote from the seat of justice or place of holding court, during all which time, he has been almost helpless from old age and bodily infirmity, and totally blind. That he has not been able to procure any person to draft and have presented for him his application for a pension under the Act of Congress of 7th June 1832. That from his great age, the length of time since the service set forth were performed, the variety of incidents, scenes and changes which have occurred to him, but above all the frailty of memory, attendant on old age, he has made the above declaration with much difficulty and after considerable thought and reflection. He is not certain that errors may not have been committed therein, particularly as to the periods at which his services are stated to have been performed, but if errors do exist therein, he declares that they are justly attributed to the imperfection of memory under the circumstances indicated and to no other cause. On his said oath, he states that by reason of old age and the consequent loss of memory, he cannot swear positively as to the precise length of his service but according to the best of his recollection he served not less than the periods mentioned below and in the grade of a private soldier.

1. (to wit) I served as a volunteer private under Captain Porter as before stated not less than 5 months
2. I served as a volunteer private under Captain Thomas after the Tories as stated before, not less than 15 days
3. I served as a private of drafted militia in Col Thomas regiment as before stated, not less than three months
4. I served as a private of drafted militia at Earle's block house on Pacolet as stated before not less than 2 months
5. I served as a volunteer private of mounted gunmen on the expedition against the Cherokees not less than 1 month and ten days.

And for such service, I claim a pension--Total service 11 months and 25 days.

And the said Justice then and there (to wit) at the time and place designated in the caption, propounded to the said declarant the questions following to which in their order, on his said oath, he answered as follows (to wit)

1st: When and where were you born? I was born in York Government (Now State of New York) in Woodberry Township, about 15 miles from the North River and about 60 miles from the town of New York on the 9th day of September 1754 as informed by my father.

2nd: Have you any record of your age, and if so where is it? I have no record of my age.

3rd: Where were you living when called into service, where have you lived since the Revolutionary War and where do you now live? When first called into service, I lived in Rutherford County, N.C. I was also called into service whilst I lived in South Carolina, the name of the county, I have forgotten, I was also called into service whilst I lived in North Carolina, Rutherford County. At the close of the war, I was living in Rutherford County, N.C. I lived there about 30 years, from thence, I moved to the State of Tennessee, thence to Alabama, thence to Tennessee again and from Tennessee to Washington County, Arkansas Territory, now state and I now live in Madison County in the State of Arkansas.

4th: How were you called into service, were you drafted, did you volunteer or were you a substitute? and if a substitute for whom? I volunteered and was also drafted into service.

5th: State the names of some of the Regular Officers who were with the troops where you served, such Continental and militia regiments as you can recollect and the general circumstances of your service? I know of no regular officer who was with the troops where I served unless General or Colonel Williams or Williamson was a regular officer, of which I cannot state positively. Col. Thomas's regiment, Col. McDowell's regiment and the regiment or party under Col. Singleton or rather Major Singleton are the only regiments I can now remember as having served when I served. I was not in any battle or engagement except that of the Cherokee Towns as mentioned in the preceding declaration and to which I refer for the circumstances of my service.

6th: Did you ever receive a discharge from the service, and if so, by whom was it given and what has become of it? I have stated that all my discharges except were (verbal). That was written by Captain Thomas, signed by him, by Major Branham and Col. Thomas and given me by them. It was also signed by General or Col. Williams or Williamson. It got out of my possession many years ago. I know not how, nor where it is.

7th: State the names of persons to whom you are known in your present neighborhood and who can testify as to your character for veracity and their belief of your services as a soldier of the Revolution. George Sanders, David Phillips, John Titsworth, Henry Pickens, Pleasant Johnson and I believe

all to whom I am known, would unhesitatingly depose that my character for veracity is good and that my services as a soldier of the Revolution have been ever unquestioned and by them confidently believed as by me stated.

His  
James X Gage  
Mark

Sworn to and subscribed the day and year aforesaid before me John Austin an acting justice of the peace and of the county court of Madison County and State of Arkansas.

State of Arkansas  
County of Madison SS

This day, Alexander Ross, aged 60 years and a resident of the county and state aforesaid personally appeared before me, the undersigned, a Justice of the Peace and of the county court of said county at the home of James Gage in said county and being first duly sworn according to law deposeth and saith, That the above declarant James Gage, on this day, in his presence signed and swore to the preceding declaration, the same being distinctly read to and by him heard and understood.

This deponent positively cannot depose, as of his own knowledge, to the Revolutionary services of said Gage, but states that he has intamently known said Gage since his earliest knowledge of almost any person. That William Ross mentioned by declarant was the deponents father. That he has always understood that said Gage lived with his father in South Carolina on the waters of Fair Forest and whilst living there served as a soldier of the Revolution against the British and Tories, that with the exception of a few years only he has lived ever since in the neighborhood of said Gage, has often conversed with him and others reputed to have been Revolutionary Soldiers of and concerning the services of said Gage as a soldier of the Revolution, that he always understood from them all that said Gage was a Revolutionary Soldier, and that on the part of said Gage, that he served as set forth in his said declaration. So far as he can recollect and as he believes.

The deponent on this said oath further states that said Gage has been very infirm for many years and is now by reason of bodily infirmity unable to attend court. That said Gage has been totally blind for at least ten years last past. That said Gage's reputation for truth, piety and morality is good, and so far as this deponent hath ever known or heard, has always been considered unquestionable. That he is universally believed in the neighborhood where he resides to have been a Revolutionary Soldier of the United States and this deponent is confident of the correctness of that opinion and that said Gage served as by him stated.

X his mark

Alexander Ross

Sworn to and subscribed by the said Alexander Ross this 22nd day of September 1837 at the place mentioned in the caption before John Austin, Justice of the Peace and of the county court aforesaid.

We, Young Lamar, a clergyman, residing in the county of Washington and State of Arkansas and Allen T. Gillerland, David Phillips, and Henry Pickens residing in the county of Madison state aforesaid hereby certify that we are well acquainted with James Gage who has subscribed by making his mark and sworn to the above declaration, that we believe him to be eighty-three years of age that he is reputed and believed in the neighborhood where he resides to have been a soldier of the Revolution and unquestionable truth and that we concur in that opinion.

Henry Pickens,  
Young Lamar  
Allen T Gillerland  
David Phillips

Sworn to and subscribed the day and year aforesaid before me John Austin, Justice of the Peace and of the county court of Madison County, Ark

And I the said John Austin then and there being a justice of the Peace and of the county court of the county of Madison and State of Arkansas do hereby declare my opinion after the investigation of the matter and after putting the interrogatories prescribed by the War Department that the above named applicant was a Revolutionary Soldier and served as he states, and I do further declare and certify that it is known to me that Young Lamar who has signed and sworn to the preceding certificate is a clergyman resident in the county of Washington and State of Arkansas and that Alexander Ross who has subscribed the preceding deposition and Henry Pickens, David Phillips, and Allen T. Gilliland who with said Lamar have signed and sworn to the foregoing certificate are residents in the county of Madison and State of Arkansas and that they and the applicant James Gage are all of them credible persons and their statements entitled to credit, and I do further certify that the applicant James Gage is well known to me, that he is and has been blind for the space of ten years last, that he is very infirm and unable to attend the court by reason of bodily infirmity, and I, the said Justice do hereby also certify, under my hand and private seal having no seal of office whilst acting separately and not in open court, that the foregoing pages from 1 to 16 both numbers inclusive contain the original proceedings had before me this 22nd day of September 1837 at the house of James Gage in the county of Madison and State of Arkansas in the matter of the application of James Gage for a pension.

John Austin (Seal)  
Justice of the Peace and of the county court  
of Madison County and State of Ark



State of Arkansas

-37-

County of Madison SS

I Henry B. Brown, clerk of the circuit and county courts within and for the county of Madison and State of Arkansas certify that John Austin whose name appears to the foregoing certificate is and was at the time of his signing the same a Justice of the Peace and also a Justice of the county court of said county, the same being a court of record and he the said John Austin is duly commissioned and qualified to act in said offices and that the foregoing signature purporting to be his is genuine. In Testimony whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal of office at Office this 24<sup>th</sup> day of Sept in the year 1837

H. B. Brown, Clerk

Circuit and county courts  
of Madison

Arkansas 31286 James Gage, Madison County, Arkansas for 9 months and no days service was granted a pension, inscribed on the roll of Arkansas at the rate of \$30.33 per annum, to commence on the 4th of March 1831. Certificate of Pension issued 12/9/1837 Arrears to the 4th of September 1837 and semi annual allowance to March 1838 totalling in all \$212.30 Paid Revolutionary Claim Act June 7, 1832 Recorded by D. D. Addison Clerk. Book E Vol 9 Page 122.

#### REUBEN GAGE

Reuben Gage first appears in Rutherford County N. C. census of 1790 as a male over 16. He also had a wife, age not shown.

In Rutherford County 1800 Census, his family was increased by three children, 2 sons and a daughter, each of the three being under ten years of age.

In an affidavit which he executed 9/16/1835 and which will be more fully explained later, he gave his age as 65 which would fix the year of his birth as 1770. He married Abigail Burleson a niece of Elizabeth Burleson, who as the wife of Daniel Shipman was the mother of Lucy Gage, a widow who is listed in the Rutherford County Census of 1790. Abigail was born 1772 and died 1865 Bastrop County, Texas.

Reuben Gage  
Continued.

About 1785 a group of related families left Rutherford County and settled in Warren County, Ky. The families were Williams, Gage, McFadden, Shipman and Burleson, probably others. All were related to the Burleson family by marriage.

Reuben was in Rutherford County in 1799 and 1800. He appears to have gone to the same location in Kentucky as did the others at a later date for we find him receiving a grant of 200 acres of land in Warren County, Sinking Creek under date of 8/27/1799. His son Moses received a similar grant under date of 8/24/1799. On Reuben Gage--Land grant in Warren County Ky., this land grant is of record in "Kentucky Land Grants, page 316 by W.R. Jillson. By way of explanation: they are commonly called "headright" claims which were granted to any one who would settle and clear the land. They do not denote military service. The number of acres, water course and date are given. That is all there is to it and all that is to be found. Often these claims were not taken up but the record stands. The settlers were to settle in and improve the land and that was the only condition. As Reuben was still in Rutherford County in 1800 and Moses was not, it is quite evident that Moses settled on his property sometime in 1799 and looked out for his father's interest on his property until such time as he could arrange his departure from Rutherford County.

From Page 2 of "Frontier Life or Fifty Years in Texas History and incidents" by Daniel Shipman (1879) we learn that the Shipman family left South Carolina 3/5/1814 and went to Buncombe County NC on the French Broad River. On 10/14/1814 they left Buncomb County for Tennessee.

From Page 4, we learn that the Burleson family were living there they being relatives of the Shipman family.

The Shipman family bought land in Franklin County, Tenn and settled there by January 8, 1815.

The Burleson family talked the Shipman family into moving to Howard County, Mo. (James Burleson and family moved to Howard County Mo. in the fall of 1815 because of Indian trouble in Franklin County, Tenn)

On the way, the families went through Eddy Grove, Ky. A brother of fathers lived there. Went through Old Centerville to Hopkinsville, Christian County, Ky and on to Golconda, Ill. Daniel Shipman, a cousin of fathers lived there. He was a son of Aunt Sarah Saling by her first husband. She also had a son Abraham Shipman. They all started to Missouri too.

-39-  
Reuben Gage  
continued

It is presumed that Reuben Gage and his family accompanied the Shipman family into Missouri, probably joining the party at some place in Kentucky. He no doubt disposed of his property in Warren County, Ky. before doing so. As a matter of fact, Daniel Gage, a brother of Reuben according to Warren County records acted as attorney in fact for Moses Gage and sold a tract of land 11/6/1809 Warren County, Sinking Creek. This transaction of course was previous to the time the families started their journeys to Missouri by some six or seven years. There is no record of the non-residence of Moses or Reuben in Kentucky up to this point.

Now again quoting from the book "Frontier Life or Fifty Years of Texas History and Incidents" by Daniel Shipman"

"About this time, father and an old friend by the name of Reuben Gage took a notion to move to the State of Arkansas. They sold out and on the 5th day of June 1821, they started from Howard County, Mo. After about 25 miles, they crossed the Missouri River at Boonville, Cooper County, went down the river into Cole County. On the way it commenced raining and we had a wet spell. Father broke a wagon wheel. He and old cousin Reuben Gage managed to have it mended so that we got to a large creek called "Mori". By this time the weather had become very warm and horse flies so numerous that it was almost impossible to travel and the old folks held a family caucus and decided to stop until fall which we did; and spent the balance of the summer there. (While there, his father heard tales of land on the Red and Sabine Rivers and of the generous offers made by the Spanish Government to American settlers) His father was interested but it did not appear to take so well with our friend Gage."

Our friend Gage agreed to meet us at Mr. Harrel's (the informant on the free lands in Texas) where we all were to meet and hold a general consultation. The result was that Mr. Gage and his family were to go to Gasconade County Mo. Mr. Harrel and family and father and our family to Arkansas. So in two or three days, we all made a general start on the 23rd of October 1821."

It is not clear where the Reuben Gage family first went from Gasconade County, Mo. It appears from the next record that they located in Fayette County, Tenn which is in the southwestern corner of the state with Shelby county only separating it from the Mississippi River. They were in Fayette County, Tenn in the census of 1830.

In the abstracts of original Texas land grants on file in the Texas Archives, we find one of 4,428.80 acres (1 league) made to Reuben Gage 9/25/1835.

In connection with this land grant, in what was then a part of Mexico, he gave an affidavit in Spanish under date of 9/16/1835 Translated into English, it read:

"Reuben Gage, having given the due oath, according to the law and as responsible party under the contract of colonization of Benjamin R. Milan, has revealed his name, the gentleman above stated sixty-five years of age, married and occupation of farmer, native of the State of New York and with three persons of the family. In agreement of which has signed he with me in the Villa of Mina on the 16th day of September 1835.

Talbot Chamby?

(signed) Reuben Gage

Reuben Gage received \$120.00 for loan of wagon and team to the Texas Army forces under General Edward Burleson for 30 days and \$4.00 per day Voucher 11/25/1836

In addition to the grant of one league of land, there is a record in the General Land Office, Austin, Texas of a first class grant for one labor of land (177.10 acres) issued to Reuben Gage on January 24, 1838. The certificate states that the said Reuben Gage emigrated to this country in the year 1834 and was therefore entitled to one labor of land, having previously received title to a league of land. The land located by virtue of this certificate is in Bastrop County, Texas and was patented to the original grantee on 9/10/1846 (after his death).

Of the children of Reuben Gage, Burleson arrived in Texas 2/24/1834 at the age of 25. Moses arrived there in September 1835 at the age of 39. He apparently accompanied his father in most of his travels.

We next find Reuben and three of his sons in Saline County Ark in the census of 1840. The sons were Burleson, George Washington and Jonas. It appears that Burleson and his father Reuben had returned to Arkansas due to that part of Texas where they had been located, being alive with unfriendly Indians and it may well be that their deprivations caused many of Gages to go back east.

On 9/8/1840 Reuben bought 123 acres of land in Saline County Ark from Abijah Davis and on the same date 50 acres from John Lindley. On 1/6/1842 Reuben sold 80 acres back to Abijah Davis.

Reuben died on Halloween night 10/31/1844 Saline County, Ark.

INDEX OF NAMES

-41

| <u>Name</u>          | <u>Pages</u> | <u>Name</u>              | <u>Pages</u> |
|----------------------|--------------|--------------------------|--------------|
| Abbott,              |              | Belanger, Augusta Marie  | 7            |
| Louis Allen          | 16           | Besse, Mrs. Donald       | 14           |
| Reva Irey(Atterbery) | 16           | Boydston, Rhoda          | 1,5          |
| Allen                | 9            | Sarah                    | 1            |
| Andrew Gage          | 13           | Browning, Dr.            | 11,13        |
| Anna May(Kretzinger) | 16           | Robert Merle             | 13           |
| Biron                | 13           | Brunson, Donald          | 10           |
| Dorothy              | 13           | Bryan, Darrell Wayne     | 21           |
| Edward               | 9            | Larry                    | 16,21        |
| Ellouise             | 22           | Bull, Norma              | 22           |
| Joseph Forrest       | 16           | Chapman, Wilber          | 9            |
| Julia D              | 9            | Christopher, Doris       | 19           |
| Madelina(Disney)     | 22           | Clements, Abraham        | 7            |
| Martha               | 6            | Andrew                   | 6            |
| Pearl                | 9            | Emily Ellen              | 7            |
| Raymond T            | 9,13         | Lydia                    | 6            |
| Ruth                 | 13,16        | Sallie                   | 6            |
| Theodora             | 6,9          | Coker, Robert            | 18           |
| Thomas Alva          | 22           | Collins, Ethel           | 11,14        |
| Atterbery, Amy Lois  | 13,17        | Combs, Andrew Leslie     | 12           |
| Audra Oneida         | 13           | Ewell                    | 12           |
| Brenda Nell          | 21           | Jasper                   | 12           |
| Cora Lorena          | 13           | Cook                     | 13           |
| Dennis Gyle          | 21           | Cooper, H.E.             | 9            |
| Elna Donnelle        | 16,21        | Cotton, Lorena           | 18           |
| Ettā Waneta          | 13           | Crows, Anna              | 11,13        |
| Galen Lewis          | 16,21        | Edward                   | 11,13        |
| Gayla Jane           | 21           | Katherine                | 13,17        |
| Harvey Lee           | 16           | Kittie                   | 17           |
| Jacqueline Joyce     | 16,21        | James Robert             | 7,11         |
| Jasper Shelton       | 9,13         | John Price               | 13           |
| Kenneth Edwin        | 21           | Julia                    | 13           |
| Lennie Leo           | 13           | Crowley                  | 9            |
| Luin Gyle            | 16,21        | Crutsinger, Ralph Eugene | 18           |
| Luin Lewis           | 13,16        | Darnell, Levenia (Hutto) | 12           |
| Lynn Ray             | 16           | Marion Humphries         | 12           |
| Merle Jasper         | 13,16        | Minnie Myrtle            | 12           |
| Michael LeRoy        | 21           | Deering, Albert          | 8,12         |
| Orlie Irvin          | 13,16        | Beulah Mary              | 12,16        |
| Reva Lacile(Irey)    | 16           | Ivan J                   | 12,16        |
| Sally Lea            | 21           | Melvin Lee               | 16           |
| Shelly Rae           | 21           | Roy Eugene               | 16           |
| Stella May           | 13,16        | Vera May                 | 12,15        |
| Teddie Shelton       | 16,21        | Deweese                  | 10           |
| Thomas Mathias       | 13,16        | Duke, Elayne             | 10           |
| Vera Lorena          | 13           | Herbert Hampton          | 10           |
| Wanda Lee            | 16,21        | Dunn, Alice Ione         | 14           |
| Willard Dale         | 16           | Eshbaugh, L.H.           | 9            |
| Baire                | 17           | Estill, Avis             | 15           |
| Baker, Lee           | 8            | Fields, Danny Ray        | 17           |
| Barton, Mary Ann     | 19           | Harold Dean              | 17           |
| Bases                | 17           | Helen Marie              | 17           |
| Bear, Marguerite     | 13,16        |                          |              |

| Name                | Pages       |
|---------------------|-------------|
| Fields, Helen Marie | 17          |
| Patricia Ann        | 17          |
| Raymond             | 13,17       |
| Finley, John        | 9           |
| Fleener, Dale       | 22          |
| Gordon              | 22          |
| Gordon C            | 17,22       |
| Grant               | 22          |
| Harold              | 22          |
| Laura               | 22          |
| Scott Sinclair      | 22          |
| Scott Sinclair Jr   | 22          |
| Franks, James       | 10          |
| Gage, Aaron 1,2 and | 24-28       |
| Abraham             | 7,13        |
| A.J.                | 6           |
| Allan               | 11          |
| Allan Benson        | 15          |
| Alva Edmund         | 12          |
| America J           | 7           |
| Andrew              | 13          |
| Andrew Jackson      | 6           |
| Anna May            | 2           |
| Annie               | 6           |
| Arthur Dewitt       | 10          |
| Augustus J          | 6,10        |
| Austin Leslie       | 8,12        |
| Avery               | 10          |
| Barbara Jean        | 15          |
| Beckie Lynn         | 19          |
| Beth                | 11,14,20    |
| Betty               | 6,8,9,11,12 |
| Betty Lou           | 14,19       |
| Billie              | 20          |
| Bobby Theodore      | 14,19       |
| Bonnie Marie        | 19          |
| Calvin M            | 7           |
| Carolyn             | 13,16       |
| Catherine           | 11          |
| Charles             | 10,16       |
| Charlie Alma        | 9           |
| Chessie Layrer      | 9           |
| Clarence Glenn      | 12          |
| Clifford Lewis      | 19          |
| Daniel              | 1,25,29     |
| David 1,2,3,24 and  | 29          |
| David Lyman         | 19          |
| Dennis Gaylen       | 18          |
| Dessie              | 13          |
| Doyle Edward        | 19          |
| Edna Catherine      | 8,12        |
| Edna Jane           | 6,8         |
| Edna May            | 9,13        |
| Edna Paralie        | 10          |
| Edwin Leslie        | 15          |

| Name                    | Pages    |
|-------------------------|----------|
| Gaga, Edwin Marion      | 9        |
| Effie Irena             | 10       |
| Elizabeth               | 6,9      |
| Ella Gladys             | 12       |
| Elnora Bernice          | 14,18    |
| Elva Leah               | 12       |
| Emily                   | 12       |
| Emily Ella              | 8        |
| Florence Ethel          | 9        |
| George Dewey            | •        |
| George Washington       | 6,26     |
| Guy Edward              | 12       |
| Hannah                  | 26       |
| Hattie Elizabeth        | 11,14,20 |
| Jackson                 | 6        |
| Jacob 4,5,6, 10         |          |
| Jacob Andrew            | 11       |
| Jake William            | 10       |
| James, 1,2,5,6, 11,24   | 29-37    |
| James C                 | 6        |
| James M                 | 7        |
| James Paul              | 10       |
| James T                 | 8        |
| James Thomas            | 11       |
| James W                 | 7        |
| James Ward              | 15       |
| Janelle Rene            | 19       |
| Jeffrey Reed            | 19       |
| Jeremiah 2,5,6,7, 24,25 |          |
| Jerry Newton            | 10,13    |
| Jerry William           | 7,10     |
| Jim                     | 11       |
| John 5,10,11, 13,25,29  |          |
| John Andrew             | 6        |
| John Elbert             | 7,10     |
| John Lou                | 6,10     |
| John Lue Jr             | 10       |
| John Martin             | 9        |
| John Thomas             | 6,8,9    |
| John W                  | 8        |
| John William            | 1,5,8,12 |
| Jonathan                | 1,5,7    |
| JoReen                  | 9        |
| Joseph                  | 6,9      |
| Joseph A                | 8,11     |
| Joseph Marion           | 11,14    |
| Joseph Reed             | 14,19    |
| Joseph Reed Jr          | 19       |
| Joshua                  | 7        |
| Julia Ellen(Ella)       | 11,14    |
| Lela Walton             | 10       |
| Lenora Cassandra        | 10       |
| Leon                    | 12,15    |
| Leona                   | 10       |
| Leona Penelope          | 10       |

| Name               | Page            |
|--------------------|-----------------|
| Gage, Lillian      | 11              |
| Linnie             | 6               |
| Lonnie Lee         | 10              |
| Louis Edward       | 14,19           |
| Lucinda            | 5               |
| Lucy               | 1,6,10,24,25    |
| Lucy (Shipman)     | 24              |
| Lulu Bell          | 10              |
| Lyda               | 10              |
| Lydia              | 5               |
| Lydia E            | 8,11            |
| Lydia Ola          | 11              |
| Lyman Jerome       | 11,14           |
| Lyman Jerome Jr    | 14,18           |
| Maggie B           | 8               |
| Margaret           | 6               |
| Margaret Katherine | 9               |
| Mark Monroe        | 8,12            |
| Martha             | 6               |
| Martha Ann         | 8               |
| Mary               | 6               |
| Mary Frances       | 12              |
| Mary Velma         | 9               |
| Mattie             | 6               |
| Mattie Leta        | 9               |
| Michael Dennis     | 19              |
| Minnie Mae         | 10              |
| Mintie Mabel       | 12,15           |
| Moses              | 6               |
| Murray             | 6               |
| Nancy              | 9               |
| Nellie (Brown)     | 16              |
| Nicholas           | 7               |
| Nina               | 12              |
| Oliver             | 11              |
| Ona                | 9               |
| Ona Fay            | 12,14           |
| Oren Lealie        | 11              |
| Oren Monroe        | 11              |
| Pansy              | 11              |
| Paralie            | 7,13            |
| Patricia Ann       | 19              |
| Ralph Lee          | 8               |
| Ray Leslie         | 12              |
| Reuben             | 1, 37 to 40 inc |
| Rhoda              | 6,7             |
| Robert             | 1,2             |
| Robert Ahijah      | 6,10            |
| Robert Marion      | 10              |
| Rosalie            | 12              |
| Roy Monroe         | 12              |
| Ruth               | 6,9,10          |
| Sadie Lorene       | 11              |
| Salley             | 8               |
| Sally              | 6               |
| Sam Porter         | 9               |
| Samuel             | 7,26            |

| Name                     | Page        |
|--------------------------|-------------|
| Gage, Sarah              | 6,7,8,10    |
| Sarah M                  | 7           |
| Serena Malinda           | 6,9         |
| Sharon                   | 19          |
| Stella                   | 10          |
| Stephen Allan            | 19          |
| Susan C                  | 6,9         |
| Susan Nannette           | 18          |
| Thomas                   | 12          |
| Thomas Marion            | 12,15       |
| Thomas Walter            | 15          |
| Timothy Lyman            | 19          |
| Vivia                    | 8           |
| Volney Vernon            | 10          |
| Warren                   | 5           |
| Washington               | 5,7         |
| Weltha                   | 16          |
| Wendy                    | 19          |
| William                  | 1,6,7,10,25 |
| William A                | 7           |
| William Andrew           | 6,8         |
| William Ayer             | 6,9         |
| William Brian            | 19          |
| William Britton          | 5,6         |
| William C                | 7           |
| William Lloyd            | 10          |
| William Morris           | 15          |
| Willie Blanche           | 9           |
| Winfield                 | 7           |
| Winnie Angelina          | 11          |
| Zula                     | 10,13       |
| Gamble, Cathy Roseam     | 20          |
| Leslie Lee Jr            | 14,20       |
| Vicky Lane               | 20          |
| Garcia, Celestine        | 20          |
| Garret, C                | 9           |
| George                   | 8           |
| Gault, Dianna Lynn       | 21          |
| Helen Marie              | 21          |
| Leonard M                | 16,21       |
| LeRoy Edgar              | 21          |
| Sherrie Kay              | 21          |
| Gay, Beverly             | 19          |
| Gearhard, Woodrow Wilson | 12          |
| Gill, April              | 18          |
| Gould, Christine         | 17,22       |
| Edward Allen             | 17,22       |
| Lorane                   | 17          |
| U.S. Grant Sinclair      | 17          |
| Gould, Allena Marie      | 22          |
| Candye                   | 22          |
| Cynthia Allena           | 22          |
| Edward Allen             | 17,22       |
| Edward Allen Jr          | 22          |
| Edward Allen III         | 22          |
| Genevieve Margaret       | 22,23       |
| George Merry             | 22,23       |

| Name                  | Page   |
|-----------------------|--------|
| Gould, Grant Sinolair | 22     |
| Gretchen              | 22     |
| Gretchen Christine    | 22     |
| John Robinson         | 22     |
| Madeline              | 23     |
| Robert Murrell        | 22, 23 |
| Virgie Lee            | 22     |
| Griggs, Bobby Gene    | 17     |
| Carol Ann             | 17     |
| Cathy                 | 17     |
| Deborah Jean          | 17     |
| Deloras               | 17     |
| Donald                | 17     |
| Fred                  | 13, 17 |
| James Ira             | 13     |
| Janice                | 17     |
| Joyce                 | 17     |
| Judy                  | 17     |
| Leonard Orville       | 13, 17 |
| Margie Maxine         | 13, 17 |
| Mary Weltha           | 13, 17 |
| Nadine                | 17     |
| Raymond Lee           | 13, 17 |
| Terry Lee             | 17     |
| Walter Melvin         | 10, 13 |
| Guthrie, Elizabeth    |        |
| Frances (Rains)       | 12     |
| Guthrie, James Smith  | 12     |
| Minnie Mertie         | 12     |
| Haas, Allan           | 11     |
| Hamilton, Harrison    | 11, 15 |
| Hanson, Earl Martin   | 11, 14 |
| Frances Katherinell   | 11, 14 |
| Frank S               | 11     |
| Frank Sharrock        | 7, 14  |
| Mabel Clare           | 11, 14 |
| Martha Allen (Moore)  | 14     |
| Hargis, Angelina M    | 8      |
| Harris, Marie         | 22     |
| Harwood, Deanna Sue   | 18     |
| Elby Jack             | 14, 18 |
| Linda Marie           | 18     |
| Margaret Ann          | 18     |
| Hempel, William       | 11     |
| Hoag, Arlene          | 19     |
| Helcomb, Nellie Faye  | 17     |
| Howard, Olney Ustus   | 10     |
| Howerton, Alta        | 17     |
| Hudspeth, John        | 10     |
| Lucy                  | 10     |
| Margaret Jane         | 10     |
| Nancy                 | 6      |
| Huntsinger, Hazel     | 12, 16 |
| Hutchinson, Alva      | 9      |
| Clarence C            | 9      |

| Name                      | Page   |
|---------------------------|--------|
| Irey, Reva Lucille        | 13, 16 |
| Jago, Richard             | 7      |
| Jenkins, Florence         | 13     |
| Johnson,                  |        |
| Mary (Mellie) Lucinda     | 11     |
| Jones, Nancy L            | 10     |
| Jordan, James Melvin      | 21     |
| Jennifer Kay              | 21     |
| Jerald Wayne              | 21     |
| Keister, Ruth             | 18     |
| Keith, John Curtis        | 22     |
| Lenna Bell                | 22     |
| Phelan                    | 22     |
| Ketner, Lora              | 15     |
| Key                       | 13     |
| King, Charles             | 14, 20 |
| Cynthia                   | 19     |
| Diana                     | 19     |
| Donald                    | 19     |
| Donna                     | 19     |
| Fred                      | 11, 14 |
| Fred Jr                   | 14, 19 |
| Jeanne                    | 14, 20 |
| Kathryn                   | 14, 19 |
| Kenneth                   | 14, 19 |
| Scott                     | 19     |
| Toni                      | 20     |
| Trenton                   | 20     |
| Kouklis, Andrew           | 14, 19 |
| Andrew Alexander Jr       | 19     |
| Kristine Angelia          | 19     |
| Laden, Elna               | 22     |
| Larson, Deloras           | 19     |
| Lauritano, Madeline       | 23     |
| Lauritzen, Rose (Johnson) | 15     |
| Littrell, Bettie          | 8      |
| Emma                      | 8      |
| Jesse                     | 6, 8   |
| Mary Jane                 | 8      |
| Mattie                    | 8      |
| Maudie                    | 8      |
| Merte                     | 8      |
| Myrtle                    | 8      |
| Ollie                     | 8      |
| Martin, Benjamin          | 6, 9   |
| Bert                      | 9      |
| Callie                    | 9      |
| George Edward             | 21     |
| Gladys Charlene           | 21     |
| Harry                     | 9      |
| Jacob                     | 9      |
| Nellie                    | 9      |
| Otis                      | 9      |
| Shell                     | 9      |
| Will                      | 9      |



| Name                      | Page   |
|---------------------------|--------|
| Mayes, Billy Jack         | 17     |
| James Harvey              | 17     |
| Linda Kay                 | 17     |
| Philip Lynn               | 17     |
| Sam Harvey                | 13, 17 |
| McCarver, Mildred         | 14     |
| McDaniel, Alfred Ross     | 16     |
| Bettie Leora (Burns)      | 16     |
| Christopher Kelvin        | 16     |
| Howard                    | 13     |
| Howard Alfred             | 16     |
| Jerry Howard              | 16     |
| Judy Kay                  | 16, 21 |
| Marcia Ann                | 16     |
| McKee, Jean               | 23     |
| McKnight, Dorothea        | 19     |
| McLaren, Grace            | 9      |
| John Orval                | 9      |
| Minnie                    | 9      |
| Ray                       | 9      |
| Samuel                    | 6, 9   |
| McPherson                 | 9      |
| Miller, Fred A            | 7, 11  |
| Ola                       | 7, 11  |
| Monson, Lilly             | 15     |
| Moore, Dora               | 7      |
| E.J.                      | 7      |
| Frank Theodore            | 7      |
| J.T.                      | 7      |
| James                     | 6, 7   |
| Julia Ann                 | 7, 11  |
| Lillian Allen             | 7      |
| Linnie                    | 7      |
| M.L.                      | 7      |
| Maggie Ellen              | 7, 11  |
| Martha (Mattie) Allen     | 7-11   |
| Rebecca                   | 7      |
| Sarah                     | 7      |
| SE                        | 7      |
| Moorman, Rose             | 22     |
| Morris, Abraham Lincoln   | 15     |
| Arietta                   | 15     |
| Edith Florence (Paterson) | 15     |
| Norman, Buhl R            | 12     |
| Oliphant, Howard          | 6      |
| Olsen, Marilyn            | 20     |
| Page, Adeline             | 9      |
| Pearson, Dennis Lynn      | 20     |
| Gloria Jean               | 20     |
| Lloyd                     | 15, 20 |
| Lloyd Lee                 | 20     |
| Petraccaro, Carol Ann     | 17     |
| Lawrence J                | 13, 17 |
| Lawrence Louis            | 17     |
| Louis                     | 17     |
| Philomena (DeRoma)        | 17     |

| Name                    | Page   |
|-------------------------|--------|
| Phillips, Louisa        | 10     |
| Pollard (Polly)         | 6, 9   |
| Price, Dora             | 11, 13 |
| Hattie                  | 11     |
| Priest, Daisy Marie     | 15     |
| Pumphrey, Lou           | 9      |
| Ramsey, Barbara June    | 18     |
| Dale LaVerne            | 14, 18 |
| David Arthur            | 18     |
| David Boyd              | 14     |
| David Eugene            | 18     |
| David Francis           | 14, 18 |
| Donald Earnest          | 18     |
| Fred                    | 11, 14 |
| James Calvin            | 14, 18 |
| Linda Lou               | 18     |
| Nancy Dale              | 18     |
| Patricia Ann            | 18     |
| Richard Marion          | 18     |
| Robert                  | 18     |
| Robert Earl             | 14, 18 |
| Robert James            | 18     |
| William Pershing        | 14     |
| Ray, Maude              | 13     |
| Reed, Winnie Bernice    | 14     |
| Reeves, Louise Penelope | 10     |
| Reynolds, Frances Emma  | 9      |
| Rieser, Calvin Henry    | 15     |
| Henry C                 | 12, 15 |
| John Delbert            | 15     |
| Phyllis Jean            | 15, 20 |
| Willa Dean              | 15, 21 |
| Ring, Barbra June       | 21     |
| Robinson, Alena         | 22     |
| John Edwin              | 22     |
| Margaret (Murrell)      | 22     |
| Rogers, David Ellis     | 18     |
| Henry Ellis             | 18     |
| Janet                   | 18     |
| Scott Allen             | 18     |
| Rosander, James Gordon  | 20     |
| James Gordon Jr         | 20     |
| Lee Eugene              | 20     |
| Routh, Avery Andrew     | 11, 15 |
| Ed                      | 8      |
| Edgar A                 | 11     |
| Gladys                  | 11, 15 |
| Jack Russell            | 15, 20 |
| Jesse Marion            | 11, 15 |
| Laurie Ann              | 20     |
| Lee Edgar               | 11, 15 |
| Russell                 | 20     |
| Susan                   | 20     |
| Viola May               | 15, 20 |
| Rusek, Beverly Victoria | 20     |
| Linda Sue               | 20     |
| Michael Raymond         | 20     |

| <u>Name</u>              | <u>Page</u> |
|--------------------------|-------------|
| Rusek, Richard Dennis    | 20          |
| Ronald Milton            | 20          |
| Stanley Edward           | 15, 20      |
| Stanley Robert           | 21          |
| Russell, Frank           | 15, 21      |
| Frank Charles Jr         | 21          |
| Kathleen Diane           | 21          |
| Martha Annette           | 21          |
| Scott, Carol             | 16          |
| Sellick, E S             | 7           |
| Sharp, Christian         | 9           |
| Ellen                    | 9           |
| James Marion             | 8           |
| Leu                      | 6           |
| Louise Ann               | 9           |
| Mary Jane                | 6, 8, 9     |
| Sarah (Parker)           | 8           |
| Stella Marian            | 11, 15      |
| William                  | 8           |
| Shipman, Daniel          | 24          |
| Lucy                     | 24          |
| Siler, Betty Ann         | 14, 18      |
| Charles Frederick        | 14          |
| Iilus Hugh               | 11, 14      |
| Sinclair, U.S. Grant     | 17          |
| Smethers, Martha Adeline | 12          |
| Smith, Annie Laura       | 8           |
| Catherine Helen          | 15, 20      |
| Hazel Irena              | 15, 20      |
| John                     | 26          |
| Orville                  | 19          |
| Right                    | 8           |
| Robert Earl              | 19          |
| Robert Linn              | 12, 15      |
| Robert Linn Jr           | 15          |
| Stella                   | 8           |
| William                  | 6, 8        |
| William Burrows          | 8           |
| Wylie                    | 8           |
| Smyth, Mark Allen        | 23          |
| Stephen Vance            | 23          |
| Vadie Lee                | 22, 23      |
| Snell, Irene             | 21          |
| Spencer,                 | 13          |
| Staggs, Carl Lee         | 20          |
| Catherine Elaine         | 20          |
| Havard Lynn              | 20          |
| Mabel Jean               | 20          |
| Walter D                 | 15, 20      |

| <u>Name</u>          | <u>Page</u> |
|----------------------|-------------|
| Stone, James         | 12          |
| James M              | 8, 11       |
| John S               | 7, 12       |
| Sutton, William      | 18          |
| Taylor, Aline        | 18          |
| Thornton, C.A.       | 8           |
| Tobey, Albert        | 20          |
| Eva May              | 18          |
| Vandervoort, Frances | 11, 14      |
| James Albert         | 11, 14      |
| Vanderwork, Clifford | 12, 16      |
| Sharon Kay           | 16          |
| Twyla Mae            | 16, 21      |
| Westerwood, Easter   | 26          |
| White, Jerome D      | 14          |
| Jerry                | 14          |
| Michael              | 14, 20      |
| Ramona Lynn          | 20          |
| Roe                  | 11, 14      |
| Whitfield, Josephine | 13          |
| Wingert, Daniel Troy | 21          |
| Dennis               | 21          |
| Herbert Troy         | 16, 21      |
| Sunnye Merlyn        | 21          |
| Wooten               | 17          |
| Yeungblood           | 17          |
| Zachary, A D         | 16, 21      |
| Casey                | 21          |
| Dempsey              | 21          |
| Kathleen             | 21          |
| Thomas               | 21          |

THE FAMILY OF REUBEN GAGE

1. Reuben Gage, born 1770. A native of the State of New York according to an affidavit which he made 9/16/1835 and aged 65 at the time. Appears Rutherford County, N. C. census 1790-1800. Fayette Co. Tenn 1830 To Texas 1834, Saline Co. Ark 1840. Died Saline Co. Ark 10/31/1844. See pages 37 to 40 inclusive for a more complete personal record.

Married: Abigail Burleson (born NC 1772) aged 88 Bastrop Co. Texas census 1860. Died Bastrop Co Tex 1865. She was the daughter of Aaron Burleson and his wife Rachel---See pages 53 and 54 for a further record of the Burleson Family.

Children

- 250 Matthew Gage, born about 1793. Appears Haywood Co Tenn census 1830 (see note below)
- 251 Moses Gage, born Tenn 1796. In Fayette Co Tenn census 1830
- 252 David A Gage, born 180- Haywood Co Tenn census 1830
- 253 Burleson Gage, born 1804. Tipton Co Tenn census 1830
- 254 George Washington Gage born 180--
- 255 Jonas Gage, born Tenn 1808
- 256 Calvin Gage

Note: A Matthew Gage, private enlisted 9/28/1814 served under Major Russell, Capt Cowan, mounted Gunman, War of 1812 Tennessee soldier.

- 
- 251 Moses Gage, born Tenn 1796. In Fayette Co. Tenn census 1830 arrived Texas 9/1835 aged 39 in Bastrop Co. Tex 1850 and in Bastrop Co Tex census 1860. Died Bastrop County, Texas 5/4/1867. Land grant Warren County, Ky on Sinking Creek 8/24/1799. Disposed of land 11/6/1809 by Daniel Gage, a brother of his father Reuben. Texas land grant Bastrop Co. Texas Archives 177.10 acres 7/23/1843. Received \$7.50 for sale of 5 bushels of corn at \$1.50 per bushel to the Ranging Corps Voucher 7/22/1837 ( See Note below)

Note: A Moses Gage, private enlisted 9/20/1814 served under Major Woodfolk, Capt Neil, Infantry, War of 1812 Tenn. Soldier.

Married: Elizabeth---born in Georgia 1808 died late 1858 or early 1859. She is shown in Bastrop Co Tex 1850 census age 42.

Children

- 360 Sarah Ann 1832 Tenn. M: James Jones 12/17/1851
- 361 Moses Jr 1835 Tenn
- 362 Elizabeth 1838 Tenn M: L. D. Peterson 5/17/1857
- 363 John (E) 1840 Texas, M: Mary E. Mays 1/1/1859
- 364 George (W) 1842 Texas, M: 7/18/1866 Lucinda Gage
- 365 Martha 1845 Texas
- 366 Isaac (C) 1830 M: Mary Jane Burleson 12/12/1856
- 367 Cahilla 1828 M: BLACK
- 368 Joseph M. Gage 3/8/1825 Fayette Co Tenn to Texas in 1833 named in his fathers will
- 369 Shirley Gage

252 David A. Gage, born 180-. In Haywood Co Tenn census 1830  
Pope Co Ark census 1840. It is believed that he was murdered  
by the Indians in Bastrop Co. Texas 4/1847 for his death was  
quite sudden and unexpected and no one could confirm when or  
how he died according to the records.

Married 1st: ---Haywood Co Tenn about 1821

Children

370 a daughter; born Tenn about 1822

371 a daughter, born Tenn about 1825

372 a son, born Tenn about 1827

373 Henry Salem Gage, born Tenn 1829. In Bastrop Co Tex  
census 1850 aged 21 Died Fayette Co Tex 1868

374 a child, born Tenn 1830

375 Hiram Gage, born Ark 1832 In Bastrop Co Tex census 1850

376 Thomas E Gage, born Ark 1835

Married: 2nd about 1844 Pope County Ark to Denisa----(Note)  
She was born in Alabama 1826

Child

377 Mary Abigail Gage, Born Bastrop Co. Tex 1845

Married: 6/21/1860 James M. Dancer

Note: after the death of David A. Gage, Denisa married 2nd  
Levi McClure of Fayette Co Tex and 3rd 1/8/1865  
William N. Matthews in Fayette Co Tex

-----  
253 Burleson Gage, born 1804 In Tipton Co Tenn 1830  
arrived Texas 2/20/1834 age 25. In Saline Co. Ark census 1840  
wife Malinda. Served from 7/20/1836 to 11/20/1836 in Texas  
army under General Burleson in mounted rifleman company.  
Honorably discharged 12/27/1836 Paid \$100.00

-----  
254 George Washington Gage, born 180-  
Appears in Saline County Ark census of 1840 as G.W. Gage  
Males 1 5/10, 2 10/15, and 1 30/40 Females 1 under 5  
1 5/10 and 1 30/40

-----  
255 Jonas Gage, born Tenn 1808 appears in census of 1840 Saline  
Co. Ark. Bastrop Co Tex in 1850 and in Fayette Co Tex census  
of 1870. He was appointed administrator of his father's  
estate. Bought land Buckner Creek, Fayette Co. Tex (Jonas and  
Jane sold land 12/22/1859 and 4/27/1872 Buckner's Creek,  
Fayette Co. Tex)

Married: Jane Matilda or Matilda Jane--- She appears as  
Jane in Bastrop Co 1850 and as Matilda in Fayette Co Tex 1870

children

378 Mary 1832 born Tenn

379 Abigail; born 1835 Ark

380 Rozarah, born 1838 Tex

381 Matilda 1840 Ark

382 Nancy L 1844 Ark M 1/28/1869 J W Votaw (Fayette Co)

383 Rebecca 1842 Ark

384 Moses 1849 Texas M 1/11/1868 Mariah Johns (Bastrop Co)

385 James 1834 M 12/30/1858 Harriet Kirby (Bastrop Co)



373 Henry Salem Gage, born Tenn 1829. In Bastrop Co Tex census of 1850 Died Fayette Co. Tex 1868. Land grant Fayette Co. Texas 160 acres 4/14/1860

Married: 1st 2/5/1852 Fayette County to Rebecca Jane Nettles (born Mo. 1833 died Fayette Co 1856)  
children

458 Thomas E (W) born Fayette Co Tex 1854

459 Martha Ellen, born Fayette Co Tex 5/4/1856  
died at SanSaba Texas 2/3/1940

Married: 10/28/1875 Moses E. Brazil  
Fayette Co Tex record

Married: 2nd Fayette Co. Tex 5/14/1857 to Sarah Elizabeth Ellen Nettles, younger sister of his first wife. She was born Morgouria, Mo. 2/10/1840 and died at Chappel Texas, San Saba County 3/22/1903.

Rebecca Jane and Sarah Elizabeth Ellen Nettles were daughters of Shadrack and Ann Nettles.

Children

460 Betty Ann, born Fayette Co Tex 1858

M: 1st 12/11/1872 W. J. Bogard. He deserted the family

M: 2nd Andrew Hooten

461 Sarah Abigail, born Cistern, Fayette Co. Texas 4/25/1864

Married at Bend Texas 2/25/1886 Jesse Calvin Brazil

She died Chappel Texas 2/4/1945

462 William K. born Fayette Co Tex 1867

M: 3/5/1893 at San Saba Tex, Ella Stafford

After the death of Henry Salem Gage, Sarah Elizabeth Ellen (Nettles) Gage married 12/9/1869 Felix G West in Fayette Co Texas. In the Fayette Co Census for 1880 Sarah A aged 16 and William K aged 13 Henry Salem's children are living with the Felix H. West family.

-----  
376 Thomas E. Gage, born Ark 1835 Fayette Co Tex census 1880

Married: Rebecca-----

Fayette Co Tex census 1880 shows her born 1855 Tex age 25.

Children

463 Birdia A 1874

464 ?John 1862

465 Lilly M 1877

466 Thomas W 1879

-----  
385 James Gage 1834 Fayette Co Tex census 1870

Married: 12/30/1858 Harriet Kirby, Bastrop Co record

5/16/1870 bought land Buckner's Creek James A and Harriet sold land 7/22/1870 Buckners Creek

Children

467 William H 1866

468 James 469

- 458 Thomas E (W) Gage, born Fayette Co. Tex. 1854  
Married: 9/20/1878 Fayette Co. Tex.  
Matilda Jane Brazil (born 1860) She was the daughter of  
Captain William and Mary Ann Brazil. In San Sabacensus 1880  
Children  
510 Thomas, born Texas 1879  
511 Mary Ann
- 

- 461 Sarah Abigail Gage, born Cistern, Fayette Co. Tex 4/25/1864  
Married: 2/25/1886 at Bend, Texas, Jesse Calvin Brazil.  
She died Chappel, Texas 2/4/1945 San Saba County, Tex.  
Child  
512 Rev Etheridge C. Brazil 4/27/1896 Smithville, Texas.
- 

- 469 George Washington Shirley Gage,  
Born 11/6/1848 Bastrop Co. Tex. Died 2/3/1918, Sutter County, Cal  
when he and his wife visited their son Arthur Braxton Gage.  
Buried in Oakwood Cemetery, Waco, McLennan County, Texas.  
near Baylor University where he attended school and the  
University that was founded by his Uncle and Guardian, Rufus  
Burlison.

Married: 9/1/1870 Selina Roberts Sadler. She was the daughter  
of Chester and Delia Sadler who had moved to Texas in 1855  
and settled on a farm on Rainey Creek, Coryell County, Texas,  
having moved from Jackson County, Tennessee. Selina Roberts  
Sadler Gage died 12/24/1944 in Coryell County, Texas and was  
buried by her husband George Washington Shirley Gage in  
Oakwood Cemetery, Waco, Texas in the Gage family plot. Selina  
Sadler was born 2/25/1851 Tennessee.

Children All born in Coryell County, Texas at a small village  
at that time Coryell City, Texas, 12 miles from  
the county seat, Gatesville, Texas.

- 513A Shirley Calhoun Gage, b. 11/14/1871  
514A Stella Belle Gage, b. 2/3/1873  
515A Arthur Braxton, b. 4/19/1874  
516A John Herbert Gage, b. 1/26/1876  
517A William Worth Gage, b. 2/5/1878  
518A Audlie Bragg Gage, b. 12/3/1879  
519A Austin Gage, b. 9/20/1881  
520A George Washington Gage, b. 12/1/1883  
521A Alma Irene Gage, b. 2/4/1884  
522A Utiless Inez Gage, b. 12/4/1889  
523A Grace Gage, b. 5/15/1891  
524A Pauline Elizabeth Selina Gage, b. 9/20/1898

Probate records County Clerk, Bastrop Co. Tex. Moses Gage, Will  
bequeathed to his grandson GWS Gage \$100,00. Shirley Gage  
died intestate 1853. George Washington Shirley Gage was an  
heir of Shirley Gage. See also page 153 of the book: "Notes  
on various branches of the Gage-Gaige Families, also bio-  
graphical sketches" 8th edition 1943 by The Rev. Walker  
Miller Gage, formerly of Chico and Red Bluff Calif.

512 Rev. Etheridge C. Brazil 4/27/1896 Smithville, Texas  
Married: 12/20/1923 Gladys Evelyn Price, born 5/19/1907  
Bandera, Texas.

Child

621 Carey O'Lee Brazil, born 11/5/1936 Brady, Texas  
Married 5/20/1957 Polly Janet Bay  
Lives 1511 West Phillips, Alvin, Texas

---

513A Shirley Calhoun Gage,  
Born 11/14/1871 Coryell County, Texas. Graduated from  
University of Louisville in 1895--Valedictorian of his  
class. Practiced medicine in Gatesville, Texas, Killeen,  
Texas, Ennis, Texas, Waco, Texas, Abilene, Texas and  
Frankston, Texas. Died 12/19/1922 McLennan County, Tex.  
Waco. Buried in Gage Family plot, Oakwood Cemetery, Waco,  
Texas.

Married: 11/24/1897 Eska Spencer of Killeen, Texas.  
Now living Abilene, Texas, age 89.

Children

622A Shirley Gage, b. 10/10/1902 M: Henry K. Bass.  
623A Eska Gage, born 11/2/1906 M: H. R. Stasney

---

514A Stella Belle Gage,  
Born 2/3/1873 Coryell County, Texas--Attended Baylor  
University, Waco, Texas. Died 10/17/1955. Buried in  
Cemetery at Gatesville, Coryell Co. Texas.  
Married: Robert Edward West 10/17/1894, son of Richard  
Mercer West. He was Judge of Coryell County 12 years 1898  
to 1910. Was mayor of Gatesville, Texas 1896-1897. He was  
President of Gatesville National Bank 1910-1918.  
Born March 10, 1866 Mill Springs, Kentucky, Wayne County.

Children

624A Grace West, born 6/19/1904--Baylor University graduate  
Married: 10/17/1925 to Byron Leaird Jr., Coryell Co.  
Gatesville, Texas. No children.  
625A Robert Edward West II, born 8/2/1908 Coryell Co. Tex.

---

Lives 621 6th Street  
515A Arthur Braxton Gage, born 4/19/1874 Chico, California.  
Married: Della Galbraith 1/26/1898 who was the daughter  
of Thomas Arthur and Martha Ellen Galbraith and was a  
native of Sutter County, Calif. Arthur Braxton Gage and  
Della Galbraith were married in Lampasas, Texas and moved  
to Sutter County, California November 1898.  
See quotations from the book "History of Yuba and Sutter  
Counties, California" by Peter J. Delay, Historic Record Co  
Los Angeles, Cal. 1924, Page 859. at the conclusion of the  
family record.

Children

626A Thomas Peery Gage, b. 11/10/1900 Sutter County, Calif.  
627 George Galbraith Gage, b. 1/30/1902  
628 Myrl Gage, born 1/30/1902  
Married 5/24/1954 Jess Wm. Perkiss--no children.  
629 Inez Gage, born 10/10/1909 Sutter Co.  
Married: John Henry Warner  
630 Ladelle Gage, born 11/17/1912 Sutter Co Calif.  
Lives Chico, Calif. unm.



Reference: "History of Yuba and Sutter Counties, California" 52A  
By Peter J. Delay, Historic Record Co. Los Angeles; 1924 (Pg 859)

ARTHUR BRAXTON GAGE - A citizen who will long be remembered for his effective work during the World War in the Liberty Loan drives in California, and in caring for the welfare of the troops and otherwise proving his loyalty to the government, is Arthur Braxton Gage, who was born in Coryell County, Texas on April 19, 1874, the son of G.W.S. and Salina (Roberts) Gage, the former from Tennessee, the latter a native of Texas. G.W.S. Gage was a graduate of Baylor University, at Waco, Texas. He had a cotton plantation of two hundred-sixty acres, and also raised stock and grain. He died while on a visit to California, in 1918, at the age of 68. His devoted wife is still alive at Gatesville, Texas. The couple had twelve children, seven sons and five daughters, of whom Arthur Braxton is the third in the order of birth.

Arthur Braxton Gage received his education in the public schools of Texas. He was associated with his father until he came to California in 1900. In the cotton fields his assistance was invaluable, he and his six brothers being regarded as the best cotton pickers in the central portion of Texas. In 1900, he settled on the place where he lives to-day, a tract of four hundred twenty-two acres about seven miles to the northwest of Yuba City, the place formerly known as the Blevin homestead, and there engaged in general farming and the raising of rice. He leased the place for seventeen years, and in the autumn of 1919 he bought the property. Mr. Gage has been a member of the Democratic Central Committee in Sutter County; and he was chairman of the board that organized the Nuestro district school of Sutter County. Fraternally, he is a member of the Woodmen of the World, affiliated with the lodge in Yuba City.

Mr. Gage was married at Lampasas, Texas, on January 26, 1898 to Miss Della Galbraith, the daughter of Thomas Arthur and Martha Ellen Galbraith, residing about seven miles to the north west of Yuba City. Her father came to California from Springfield, Mo. in 1852, and she was sent to the grammar school in Sutter County. When she was fourteen years old, her father moved to Texas. He made thirty-two trips across the country, from Missouri and Texas to California, and had a stock ranch of eight thousand acres on the Colorado River, west of Lampasas, which he sold in 1896.

For a couple of years after his marriage, Mr. Gage lived in Texas, and then he moved to California and settled on the old Galbraith place. Mrs. Gage inherited one hundred seventy-five of its five hundred eighty acres. They sold eighty acres and bought ten acres additionally, so that they now own about ninety-four acres of the Galbraith tract, a splendid ranch, which they have well improved and brought to a high state of cultivation; and besides they are still the owners of the Blevin Ranch of four hundred twenty-two acres.

Mr. and Mrs. Gage are the parents of five children. Thomas Peery married Lottie Minerva Tharp, of Yuba City; and they have two children: Thomas Peery, Jr and Betty Jean. He is now in the employ of the Standard Oil Company at Yuba City. The others are George Galbraith, still at home, and Myrl, Inez and Ladelle.

516A John Herbert Gage, born 1/26/1876 died 10/30/1948  
Married: 10/16/1906 Mary Ella Lancaster at Ennis, Ellis  
County, Texas. She was born 1/18/1883 in Waxahachie, Texas  
the daughter of William Robert and Fannie McDuffie Lancaster  
She died 8/23/1943.

Children:

631 John Herbert Gage Jr. born 7/24 1908 Abilene Texas  
632 Edwin Lancaster Gage, born 8/11/1912 Ennis, Ellis Co. Tex  
633 Shirley Frances Gage, born 12/6/1919 Kaufman,  
Kaufman County, Tex. M: 11/20/1960 Leslie Moore  
No children.

634 William Robert Gage, born 2/16/1923: Dallas, Dallas Co.  
Texas.

---

517A William Worth Gage, born 2/5/1878 Coryell Co. Texas. Now  
living part time in Corsicana, Texas and Stonleigh, Irving-  
ton-on-Hudson, N.Y.

Married: 8/30/1905 Mary Armstrong. Navarro County, Tex.

Child:

635 Kathryn Gage, born 11/7/1907 Navarro Co. Tex.

Married: 7/6/1931 Horace J. McAfee

---

518A Audlie Bragg Gage, born 12/3/1879 died 11/24/1950  
Buried Oakwood Cemetery, Waco, McLennan County, Tex.

Married: Bertie Sadler 9/29/1909 Waco, Texas

She was born 1/2/1885 Waco, McLennan Co. Tex died  
8/6/1944 buried Oakwood Cemetery, Waco, Texas.

Child

636 Althia Boyce Gage, born 11/11/1915 McLennan Co. Tex

Married: Dock Lee Burnette.

---

519A Austin Gage, born 9/20/1881 Coryell County, Tex. Went to  
school at Austin College, Sherman Texas. Married and lived  
in Sherman, Texas working in post-office there until his  
death. Died 11/9/1946.

Married: 6/1907 Cora Anna Carr, Sherman, Grayson County, Tex.

She was the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. R. B. Carr, Sherman, Tex

Born 8/26/1885 died 12/23/1928.

Children

637 Helen Carr Gage, born 11/27/1908 Grayson Co. Tex

Married: Russell Harris

638 Charles Vinton Gage, born 2/15/1914 Sherman, Grayson Co.  
Texas.

---

520A George Washington Gage, born 12/1/1883 died 11/1/1949  
Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, Calif. Buried Jacksonville  
Cherokee County, Texas.

Married: 2/26/1918 Pauline Erwin, Ellis County, Texas.

Child

639 Gloria Gage, born 12/10/1918 Jacksonville, Cherokee Co.  
Texas. Married: Gordon Gaylord Young.

521A Alma Irene Gage, born 2/4/1886 Coryell County, Tex.  
died 8/2/1959 buried in Sutter Cemetery, Sutter Co. Calif.  
Married: John Allen Weaver 9/21/1909  
A druggist in Los Angeles 50 years,  
Born in Hico, Texas, son of MacW and Annie Carson Weaver.  
Mac. W Weaver, a native of Tennessee, Annie Carson Weaver  
a native of Scotland. No children.

---

522A Utiless Inez Gage, born 12/4/1889 died October 1940  
Buried in Cemetery, Gatesville, Coryell Co. Texas.  
Married: Benjamin Wilson West 12/15/1915 son of Richard  
Mercer West. Benjamin Wilson West was also a native of  
Coryell Co. Texas.

Child

640 Jacqueline West, born 3/23/1917  
Married: 9/30/1939 Neal Thomas Chapman

---

523 A Grace Gage, born 5/15/1891 Lives Nuestro Road, Yuba City, Cal  
Married: 6/16/1912 LeRoy Pinson, Comanche, Comanche Co. Tex  
He was born in Comanché, Texas.

Children

641 Ola Irene Pinson, born 6/16/1913 LaGrange, Texas. unm  
642 Howard Gage Pinson, born 3/1917 Houston, Texas

---

524A Pauline Elizabeth Selina Gage,  
Born 9/20/1898 Coryell County, Texas, Now living on a ranch  
on Nuestro Road (P.O. Box 703) Yuba City, California.  
Sutter County and is owner and operator of the ranch and  
grows wheat-barley-rice-walnuts and whiteface cattle.

Married: David Frederick Sakuth 1/2/1926 in Los Angeles.  
Los Angeles County, Calif., son of Frederick Albert and  
Emma B. Sakuth. He was born 3/27/1896 in Salt Lake City  
Utah. In 1912, he and his brother Sam and Mother moved to  
Los Angeles, Calif, for their schooling. Graduating from  
academy and high school, he studied in the University of  
Southern California in Los Angeles and then was employed by  
Bullock's 30 years and then moved to Sutter County, Calif  
and became administrator of the new Fremont Hospital. Mr.  
and Mrs Sakuth maintain their home in Burbank, Calif, altho  
staying most of the time at the ranch.  
No. Children.

---

622A Shirley Gage, born 10/10/1902  
Married: Henry K. Bass of Abilene, Tex. June 1924

Children

700A Henry K Bass Jr, born 2/20/1929 unm.  
Executive with I. B.M.

701A Shirley Bass, born 1/18/1927  
Married: W.G. Jenkins. Has two daughters.

623A Eska Gage, born 11/2/1906  
Married: H. R. Stasney, Albany, Texas.  
Children  
702A Jon Spencer Stasney, born 6/12/1941 Abilene, Tex.  
Student at University of Illinois 1963  
703 Charles Richard Stasney, born 11/24/1942 Abilene, Tex:  
Studying to be a surgeon at Yale University 1963.

---

625A Robert Edward West II, born 8/2/1908 Coryell Co.,Tex  
Married: Frankie Wilson 11/30/1936 Coryell Co.,Tex  
Children  
704 Mimi Kay West, born 5/19/1943  
A student in University of Texas 1963  
705 Robert Edward West III, born 3/29/1947  
Coryell Co.,Texas.

---

626A Thomas Peery Gage, born 11/10/1900 Sutter Co.,Calif  
Married: Lottie Minerva Tharp 6/5/1919 a Sutter Co.,native.  
Children  
706 Thomas Peery Gage Jr. born 4/15/1920  
707 Betty Jean Gage, born 11/27/1922  
M: Robert Keith Bell.

---

627 George Galbraith Gage, born 1/30/1902  
Married: Lucille Carlson 9/4/1926  
Children  
708 Cleveland Duane Gage, born 5/17/1930  
709. Joeanna Diane Gage, born 3/26/1940  
Married: Thomas Lee Condrey

---

628 Inez Gage, born 10/10/1909 Sutter County Calif  
Married: John Henry Warner 8/27/1933 Reno, Nev. born N.D.  
Child:  
710 David Charles Warner, born 9/23/1936  
Married: Joyce Eileen Lindh.  
No children to date.

---

631 John Herbert Gage Jr., born 7/24/1908 Abilene, Texas  
Married: 9/28/1934 Espiea Ross. Now living in Indiana  
Children  
711 John Marshall Gage born 1/1937 Dallas, Dallas Co Tex  
712 William Ross Gage, born 7/30/1940 died 5/9/1944  
713 Stansifer Gage, born 8/5/1945

---

632 Edwin Lancaster Gage, born 8/11/1912 at Emis, Ellis Co Tex  
Married: 8/20/1941 Beulah Hughes McElwee. No children

---

634 William Robert Gage, born 2/16/1923 Dallas, Dallas Co.,Tex  
Minister-Presbyterian Church-Louisiana.  
Married: 8/28/1947 Patricia Anthony  
Children  
714 William Robert Gage Jr, born 7/21/- Austin, Texas  
715 Edwin Anthony Gage, born 9/22/1951 Ruston, Lincoln Parish, La  
716 Patricia Gage, born 5/29/1953 Ruston, Lincoln Parish, La.

- 635 Kathryn Gage born 11/7/1907 Navarro Co Tex.  
Married: Horace J. McAfee 7/6/1931 Navarro Co. Tex.  
Children  
717 Mary Ann McAfee, born 4/23/1941 New York (Manhattan)  
Married: James Neil Baxter 8/18/1962 Irvington-on-Hudson,  
Westchester, New York. No children.  
718 William Gage McAfee, born 3/23/1943 New York (Manhattan)  
Single. Student at Harvard 1963  
719 Stuart Reeves McAfee, born 7/30/1947 New York (Manhattan)
- 
- 636 ALTHIA BOYCE GAGE, born 11/11/1915 McLennan Co. Tex  
Married: 12/2/1938 Waco Texas: Dock Lee Burnette  
Children  
720 Ronald Lee Burnette, born 7/8/1944 Big Spring,  
Howard County, Texas. Student at Texas A & M 1963  
721 Kenneth Gage Burnette, born 11/26/1949  
Big Spring, Howard Co. Texas.
- 
- 637 Helen Carr Gage, born 11/27/1908 Grayson Co Tex  
Married: Russell Harris, Charlotte, N.C. 11/27/1942  
Children  
722 Austin Gage Harris, born 1/6/1944 Charlotte NC
- 
- 638 Charles Vinton Gage, born 2/15/1914 Sherman, Grayson Co Tex  
Married: Mattie Kathryn Reeves 8/2/1941  
Marlin, Falls County, Texas. Born 11/5/1916 Caldwell, Burleson  
son County, Texas. Daughter of Mr and Mrs Harry D Reeves.  
Children  
723 Kathy Gage, born 10/13/1946 Phoenix, Maricopa Co. Ariz  
724 Jaunita Gage, born 10/13/1950 Phoenix, Maricopa Co Ariz
- 
- 639 Gloria Gage, born 12/10/1918 Cherokee Co. Tex (Jacksonville)  
Married: 10/25/1941 Harris County Tex to Gordon Gaylord  
Young.  
Children  
725 Richard Gordon Young, born 3/30/1946 Baytown, Harris Co.  
726 George Erwin Young, born 9/17/1949 Baytown, Harris Co Tex  
727 Patti Jean Young, born 9/22/1952 Baytown, Harris Co. Tex
- 
- 640 Jacqueline West, born 3/23/1917  
Married: 9/30/1939 Neal Thomas Chapman  
Children  
728 Kenneth Thomas Chapman, born 8/21/1941 Eddy Co. N.M.  
729 Carol Ann Chapman, born 8/11/1943 Coryell Co Tex  
730 Benjamin Neal Chapman, born 11/17/1944 Midland Co. Tex
- 
- 642 Howard Gage Pinson, born 3/1917 Houston, Tex  
Married: 12/1940 Irma Irien, Stockton Calif. She was  
born North Dakota.  
Children  
731 Darlene Pinson, born 9/1942  
Married: VEKUS, Sacramento, Calif  
732 Carole Pinson, born 3/1943  
733 Sandra Pinson, born 4/1944  
734 Renee Paullette Pinson, born 1945

706 Thomas Peery Gage, Jr., born 4/15/1920  
Married: Nancy Ann Walton 11/1940  
children  
800 Judith Ann Gage, born 1/26/1942  
801 Michael Thomas Gage, born 4/17/1946

---

707 Betty Jean Gage, born 11/27/1922  
Married: Robert Keith Bell, a native of Whitehall, Ill.  
Children  
802 Kathleen Gage Bell, born 11/7/1949  
803 Steven Robert Bell, born 7/27/1952

---

708 Cleveland Duane Gage, born 5/17/1930  
Married: Joanne Gorwood 1/22/1949  
Children  
804 Michael Arthur Gage, born 8/15/1950  
805 Melinda Susan Gage, born 9/16/1951  
806 John Talbot Gage, born 9/8/1952  
807 Heather Gage, born 3/18/1954  
808 Beth Ann Gage, born 1/4/1955  
809 Tracey Gage, born 5/2/1956  
810 Scott Gage, born 4/16/1958  
811 Sam Gage, born 3/25/1960

---

709 Joeanna Diane Gage, born 3/26/1940  
Married: Thomas Lee Condrey 6/22/1957  
Children  
812 Thomas Lee Condrey Jr. born 2/26/1958  
813 Jani Lynn Condrey, born 6/24/1959  
814 Becky Gay Condrey, born 10/4/1960  
815 Richard Brent Condrey, born 3/21/1962

THE BURLESON FAMILY--EARLY NEW ENGLAND

Genealogical Dictionary of New England, Vol 1 page 303 by Savage  
Edward Burlisson, Suffolk 1677 died 1698 had:  
John, Fearnot, Return, Mary and Edward

Hinman's Settlers: pages 409-410 by Royal Ralph Hinman  
1785:1868 New York Public Library Ref APR) Connecticut) A cata-  
logue of the names of the 1st Puritan Settlers of the Colony  
of Connecticut. Page 121 Edward Burleson 1664; page 258  
Job Burlison, married: Thankful Gaines 5/3/1744 had a son  
Joel. Early marriages in Hartford.

THE NORTH CAROLINA BURLESON FAMILY

Aaron Burleson settled in North Carolina in 1726. Tradition says  
he was from Durham, England. He settled in that part of Burke  
County that is now called Buncombe County. All of his children  
were born there. Married: Sarah----  
children

1. Aaron, born about 1727 died 1782 Tenn
2. John Burleson
3. James Burleson ) Killed in the
4. Daniel Burleson ) Revolutionary War
5. Jonathan Burleson )
6. Thomas Burleson; lived in North Carolina
7. Jesse Burleson, lived in Southern Ala and Georgia. "Jesse  
Burleson with his six brothers entered the Revolutionary  
War from Buncombe County NC. Died in Georgia NSDAR Lineage  
Book Vol 49 Page 447 application 48979 Mrs. , Emma Price Mead  
or.
8. Edward, killed by Tories
9. Sarah
- 10 Elizabeth, Married Daniel Shipman (Parents of Lucy Gage-  
see page
- 11, Nancy, 12 Rachel, 13 Mary, 14 Rhoda and 15 Abigail Burleson

-----  
Aaron Burleson, born about 1727 in Buncombe County NC died 1782  
in Tennessee. Married: Rachel--- 13 children were born to these  
parents. Among them were:

1. Abigail, born 1722 died Bastrop Co Tex 1865  
Married: Reuben Gage, born 1770 a native of New York State  
see pages to
2. Joseph Burleson, born 1770 Married Nancy Gage born 6/9/1772  
whom we are unable to identify
3. James, married his cousin Elizabeth Shipman.

-----  
From Early settlers of Alabama pages 72 to 75 inclusive by  
James Edmond Saunders 1806:1896 New York Public Library ref  
APR (Alabama)

The Burleson family emigrated at an early date from North  
Carolina to East Tennessee. At that time there was open war with  
the Cherokees for a sister of Joe and James Burleson (who  
afterwards lived in Lawrence County) was scalped by these Indians

THE NORTH CAROLINA BURLESON FAMILY

-54-

Moved from East to Middle Tennessee. When the Creek War occurred James became a volunteer and was made Captain of a company.

Joseph and James came into this county (Lawrence County Alabama) sometime before the Indians were removed. He moved to Brazos Co. Texas. Had a son Aaron who had a considerable reputation as an Indian fighter.

James settled with his family on the north side of the mountain on Fox Creek. Here near an Indian village called Moneetown, the family became involved in a feud.

James and his son Edward killed 3 Cherokees and fled to Missouri thence to Texas about the year 1831 to Bastrop County.

THE SHIPMAN FAMILY--EARLY NEW ENGLAND

Volume 12 page 157 American Ancestry

1. Edward Shipman of Saybrook, Conn emigrated to America from Hull England with George Fenwick 1639 Married 1st 1/1651 Elizabeth Comstock. 2nd Mary Anderson or Andrews
2. John Shipman; born 4/5/1664 Married 5/5/1686 Martha H Humphries
3. John Shipman, born 1/1687 died 7/7/1742  
Married 1/11/1715 Elizabeth Kirtland
4. Samuel Shipman, born 5/21/1726 died 9/4/1801  
Married 1st Sarah Doty 2nd 1/10/1754 Hannah Bushnell

Genealogical Dictionary of New England Vol 4 Page 87 Savage  
Edward Shipman, Saybrook, Conn. Married 1/1651 Elizabeth Comstock had Elizabeth born says the record copied in genealogical record 4 page 140 May following, Edward 2/1654; William 6/1656 and his wife died 1659. He married 7/1/1663 Mary Andrews, had John 4/5/1664, Hannah 2/1666, Samuel 12/25/1668, Abigail 9/1670 and Jonathan 9/1674. Was propound for freeman 10/1667 as SHIPTON according to the town records and though all the children stand with the old name, his name at death is recorded 9/15/1697 in the new form,

Volume 2 History of Ancient Woodbury, Conn by Cothren  
New York Public Library Ref IQM (Woodbury)

|                            |                             |
|----------------------------|-----------------------------|
| Daniel Shipman 5/13/1773   | Sarah Shipman 8/11/1774     |
| Parson G Shipman 4/18/1799 | Azariah B Shipman 3/22/1803 |
| John O. Shipman 1/5/1805   | Eleanor W Shipman 2/11/1807 |
| Daniel M Shipman 3/29/1810 | Joseph A Shipman 12/15/1812 |
| Richard E Shipman 10/1815  |                             |



THE SHIPMAN FAMILY--EARLY GERMANS OF NEW JERSEY

Early Germans of New Jersey, their history, churches, and genealogies" by Theodore Frelinghuysen Chambers 1849:1916 pages 492-493, New York Public Library Ref. APR (New Jersey)

The first of the name Shipman is said to have been Edward who came in 1635, a refugee from religious persecution to Saybrook, Conn. The family is of Norman descent, its founder having been knighted by Henry III of England AD 1258

Matthias Shipman of Greenwich Township, Warren County, born 1726 died 1812 at 86. Said to have come 1747 from Saybrook Conn to German Valley and from there to Lopatcong Town, Warren County. His will dated 12/12/1807 probated 2/3/1812 names children: Jacob; Matthias, Isaac 1767:1852 Catherine, Mary Paul, Icanah, Sarah, Margaret and Elizabeth.

THE NORTH CAROLINA SHIPMAN FAMILY

Whether this is the Jacob shown above has not been proven.

Jacob Shipman made a will in Nov 1794 in Rutherford County NC Will probated January 1795 named wife Sarah and the following children: 1 John, 2 Elizabeth, who married James Burleson, Edward, 4 Abraham, 5 Daniel, 6 Isaac, 7 Jacob, 8 Simon, 9 James and 10 Matthew.

The FAMILY OF DAVID GAGE of Rusk Co. Texas.

From a record furnished by Thomas Clyde Gage of 916 North Gaillard Baytown, Texas, a descendant; a record furnished by Mr. Carey O'Lee Brazil of 1511 West Phillips, Alvin, Texas, one who has done considerable research on the Gage family in Texas and from a History of Rusk County, Texas, by Dorman H. Winfrey, B.A. Thesis, University of Texas June 1951 we arrive at the following:

David Gage, according to the "Handbook of Texas" was born in Kentucky in 1796, however in his record for service rendered in the War of 1812, it is stated that he was born in White Co. Tenn and that he died 4/26/1854 Minden, Rusk County, Texas.

He had considerable property (land) in Wills Valley, Alabama (extreme northeast corner) He was paid for this land by the United States Government when the Indians were removed in 1836-1838. He came to Texas from Alabama in 1839 and on 5/21/1839 bought one quarter of the Leonard Williams league and settled in Williams settlement in southern Rusk County, near Mount Enterprise. A few months later, he organized a company of Minute Men for protection against the Indians. He served with the company during 1840-1841. He was elected representative to the 8th and 9th congresses of the Republic of Texas 12/4/1843, 6/28/1845 and in 1845 was elected senator of the 4th district and delegate to the convention of 1845. After the annexation, he served three terms in the Texas Legislature 1847-48-49 and 50 and 53 and 54. He died at his home near Mount Enterprise 4/26/1854 or as one other states, at Minden, Rusk County, Texas.

An Aaron and a Daniel Gage of the North Carolina group of Gage families left Rutherford County, N.C. sometime after the census of 1790 apparently attracted by offers of land which would be given to prospective settlers, in the State of Kentucky. These grants were commonly called "headright claims" which were granted to anyone who would settle and clear the land. The settlers were to settle on and improve the land and that was the only condition.

We locate a record of such grants in the Warren County, Sinking Creek area of Kentucky. A Reuben Gage received a grant of 200 acres 8/27/1799. His son Moses a similar grant under date of 8/24/1799 and a John Gage, not identified at present, but apparently of the North Carolina group, received a grant of 100 acres 7/30/1799. Reuben was of the North Carolina group. He, however was still in North Carolina in the census of 1800

Aaron Gage, who according to his own statement, was in Warren County, Ky only three or four years, also Daniel Gage and John Gage appear in the 2nd census of Kentucky taken in 1800. When they left North Carolina is not known, nor is the route they traveled known.

Now, it will be noted that David Gage, the subject of this sketch was born in Kentucky in 1796 according to each of three recorded versions concerning him. There is an exception to this record, however, for Mr. Thomas Clyde Gage, a descendant of David, states that he has David's 1812 War record and it states that David was born in White County, Tenn.

Aaron, Daniel and John Gage were in Warren County, Ky in 1800 and they probably stopped along the way after leaving North Carolina enroute to Warren County and this might have been at some place in Tennessee.

White County, Tenn was formed in 1806 from Smith County; Smith County was formed from Sumner County and Sumner County was formed in 1786 from Davidson County.

Now returning to Daniel Gage, we find that he acted as attorney for Moses Gage, son of Reuben in selling a tract of land 11/6/1809 in Warren County, Ky. He could have been a resident of Warren County at least as late as that date. Next we find Daniel Gage as a resident of White County, Tenn in the census of 1820. His family record is recorded as follows in that census:

1 16/18, 1 16/26 and 1 45 and up males  
2 under 10, 1 10/16, 1 16/26 and 2 45 and up females. One was his wife, the other has not been identified.

Daniel was married at least as early as 1780 for in 1790 in Rutherford County, his family was comprised of 1 male 16 and over, 2 males under 16 and 4 females.

White White County was not actually formed until 1806, it was in existence at the time of the war of 1812. It is difficult to reconcile the two states of birth. The evidence indicates it could be either with the possibility of his being born in Tennessee as the more correct. At any rate the fact that Daniel was actually a resident of White County Tenn in 1820 gives credence to the fact that he was the father of David, born in 1796.

David is known to have had a brother, Samuel Patterson Gage, born in Tennessee in 1801 according to the 1860 census of Rusk County Texas. It is difficult to reconcile this record with the other records unless Daniel left Warren County Ky after the 1800 census and came to what was then Smith County Tenn in 1799 and became White County in 1806.

David Gage, born 1796 Kentucky, died 4/26/1854 Minden, Rusk Co. Tex.  
See previous page for a more complete description concerning him

Married: 1st 2/20/1820 Elizabeth Austin

Child

1. William Gage, born 1821 (appears in the census of 1860 Rusk County Texas as age 39 Married: Jemima----born Ala age 37 in 1860 census.

| <u>Children</u> | <u>Age in Census</u> | <u>Born</u> |
|-----------------|----------------------|-------------|
| John D.         | 10                   | Ala         |
| Mary E          | 15                   | Ala         |
| Hubert          | 6                    | Ala         |
| Robert          | 4                    | Tex         |
| Lafayette       | 2                    | Tex         |

Married: 2nd 1832 or 1833 Lucy Fish. She was a Cherokee Indian

2. Mary Ann Gage, 1834 Ala. Died Little Wills Valley, Indian Territory.
3. Eliza Jane 1/3/1838, probably Alabama  
Married: James A. Baine 10/19/1854 (4/6/1832:10/16/1884)
4. David F. born Texas 1843 died after 1853
5. Texana, born Texas 1847 died 1884 Ferris Texas
6. John J. born Texas died 1884 Claremore Okla
7. Sarah Gage, born Texas after 1850 died 1858
8. Thomas Rusk, born 9/26/1851 Rusk County, Texas died 10/27/1896  
Married: Elizabeth Ann Swinney 8/13/1874

children

- 100 Willis David 7/7/1875:10/8/1937
- 101 Thomas Gage 7/1/1878:3/11/1905 buried Minden, Rusk Co Tex
- 102 Laura E Gage 6/23/1877:9/7/1877
- 103 Charles C Gage 3/1/1881:6/9/1944
- 104 John M Gage 4/5/1883:8/4/1945
- 105 Lucy Edna Gage 3/28/1886:8/9/1958
- 106 Marcus Dimpse Gage 6/22/1888 Minden Rusk Co Tex
- 107 Hosea Gage 12/14/1893:4/18/1960

- 
- 106 Marcus Dimpse Gage, born 6/22/1888 Minden, Rusk Co Tex  
Married: 1/15/1911 Bonnie Olin Barry (born 1/4/1890)

Child

- 200 Thomas Clyde Gage, born 2/23/1912 Minden Rusk Co Tex

---

The Family of Samuel Patterson Gage, brother of David Gage.  
SAMUEL, born Tenn 1801 (age 59 1860 census of Rusk County)  
Married 1st Polly Sneed 12/1819 Madison County, Ala.  
Married 2nd Susan Nelson about 1843 (She was born 1803 (age 57  
Rusk County Tex Census for 1860. Born in Alabama.

Children

1. Charles Gage, born Ala 1844 (16 in 1860 Census Rusk Co Tex)
2. Columbus Gage, born Rusk County, Texas. Age 12 in 1860 census  
Rusk Co, living with the family was Martha Nelson, born SC  
1814 age 46 in 1860 Rusk Co Tex Census. Possibly a sister of  
Susan Nelson, wife of Samuel Patterson Gage.

THE FAMILY OF WILEY GAGE of NORTH CAROLINA

1. Wiley Gage, born 1792 Rutherford County, N.C. Died between 1860 and 1870 Oregon County, Mo. Was on Carroll County, Tenn. census of 1830. Married: Mary Kate Wallace, born Tenn 1793 died between 1850 and 1860 Gibson County, Tenn. She was either a daughter or a granddaughter of Sarah Wallace, born NC 1750 died Tennessee 1854. Called "Cissy Wallace".

Children

- 100 Alfred 1821  
101 Milford (Milford) 1824  
    (Tenn) (Mo)  
102 David 2/1826  
103 William 1828 (as William Gauge, Married: Jane Mariah White)  
    (Married 11/3/1849 Gibson Co. Tenn G.H. Pittman, J.P.)  
104 Fluanna (Sis)  
    (Shown as Anne--Oregon Co Mo. Census 1860)  
105 John 1837  
106 Calvin 1840

- 100 Alfred Gage, born Tenn 1821  
Married 4/9/1843 Elizabeth Doland, Gibson Co. Tenn  
by M. Israel, JP. She was born 1822 N.C. Age 38 Oregon Co  
Mo. Census 1860.

Children

- 200 Susan, age 7 Gibson Co Tenn census 1850  
201 Mourning age 5 " " " "  
202 Marion age 14 Oregon Co Mo Census 1860  
203 David age 15 " " " "  
204 Sarah, age 9 " " " "  
?205 Robert age 3 " " " "  
?206 Fulton, age 3 months Born Missouri

101

Melford Gage (born Tenn 1824 (shown as Milford Gage, Oregon Co. Mo census of 1860

Married: 1/27/1842 Gibson County Tenn: Martha Cooper (born 1824) Married by R.F. King, JP Oregon Co. Mo census lists Lucy M, born Tenn. This is probably Lucy Martha Cooper.

Children all born in Tennessee

- 207 Isabel age 1 Gibson Co Tenn Census 1850  
208 Louisa age 2 " " " "  
209 Lucy age 4 " " " "  
210 Emmeline, age 12 Oregon Co Mo. Census 1860  
211 Martha, age 10 " " " "  
212 Wilson K age 7 " " " "

- 102 David Gage, born 2/1826 Carroll County, Tenn. Died 2/1/1881 Alton, Missouri. Buried Cave Spring Cemetery, south of Alton Mo. Married: 1st 12/24/1844 Martha A Pinion. Age 24 1850 Census Gibson County Tenn Married by M. Israel JP  
Children ( all born in Tennessee)  
213 Tennessee (daughter) age 2 Gibson Co Tenn 1850 census  
214 Eliza J, age 11 Oregon Co. Mo Census 1860  
215 Sharlottie, age 9 " " "  
216 James W. age 7 " " "

Married 2nd: 12/31/1855 Susannah Doland. Married by S.M. Abbott, JP. She was born 2/1836 Tenn died Uniontown, Crawford County, Ark 2/1892, 12 miles north of Van Buren, Ark while, living with son William. She was the daughter of David Doland and Pinckney Smith

Children

- 217 Mary Frances, 8/4/1857 Thomasville, Oregon Co. Mo.  
218 Martha Susan, 8/13/1859 Oregon Co Mo died about 4/1927 Married: Squire Mansfield. Was buried on their farm adjoining cemetery located about 4 miles east of Camp, Fulton County, Ark. (Camp Cemetery, Mammoth Springs, Ark) Leave Highway 9 at Mansfield Ford, take road up the hill  
219 William Thomas 3/28/1865 Oregon Co Mo died 4/15/1922 Heber Springs Ark. Married. Ida Brown born 7/31/1873 died 3/28/1960 aged 86  
220 Hiram Joseph 1870 Oregon Co Mo died 1884  
221 Samuel Alexander Simmons (Simms) born 1873 Murdered 1901 Pochontas, Ark  
222 Elbert Washington, born 1/28/1878 Oregon Co Mo died 6/9/1947 buried Oakland Cemetery, Little Rock Ark Married about 1911 Martha Lewis, a widow.
- 217 Mary Frances Gage,, born 8/4/1857 Thomasville, Ore Co Mo. died 10/26/1957 buried Bryant, Ark. Married: 1/7/1877 Lindley Couch.  
children  
300 Noah David Couch 11/20/1877 M: 8/24/1902 Mabel Horton, Benton, Ark.  
301 Thomas Lee Couch 6/20/1880 M 7/1/1906 Maggie May Brickey  
302 Martha Alma Couch 1/28/1882 M 10/11/1903 Luther W. William  
303 Hattie Naomi Couch 9/28/1884 born Mo. Married: 9/2/1906 Benjamin Levi Ulmer  
304 Flora Louella Couch, 7/26/1887 Bryant, Saline Co. Ark died 10/16/1953 M: 6/9/1928 George Witherspoon  
305 Moses Everett Couch 10/16/1889 Bryant, Saline Co. Ark M: 2/26/1916 Margaret Wilson  
306 George Herbert Couch 5/18/1892, Bryant, Saline Co Ark unm  
307 Twin Boy - still born 5/18/1892  
308 Minnie Pearl Couch 8/22/1894 Bryant Saline Co Ark M: 9/26/1919 Charles F. Clifton  
309 Lewis Couch 2/15/1898 Bryant Saline Co Ark M: 6/16/1925 Flora L. Parnell  
310 Loula Couch (Bessie) 2/15/1898 Bryant Saline Co Ark Died 6/16/1936 M 11/1/1926 Joseph Marion Craig.

303 Hattie Naomi Couch 9/28/1884 Thayer, Oregon Co. Mo  
Married: 9/2/1906 Benjamin Levi Ulmer, born 11/30/1883  
Bryant, Saline Co. Ark died 7/27/1962 Houston, Texas. son  
of John Wesley Ulmer.

Children

400 Homer Milton Ulmer 6/19/1907:8/17/1909  
Benton, Saline Co. Ark

401 Agnes Ulmer 10/22/1909:12/9/1909  
Benton, Saline Co. Ark

402 C. Raymond Ulmer, born 11/3/1910 Little Rock, Ark  
Married: 1/12/1935 Mary Florence Lewis

Children

500 Mary Jannette Ulmer 9/6/1940

501 Raymond Lewis Ulmer 12/12/1942

403 John Winfield Ulmer 9/28/1912 Benton Ark

Married: 8/10/1935 Emma Ann Barnard (1 child)

404 Charles Preston Ulmer 4/13/1917 Little Rock, Ark

Married: 1/12/1935 Catherine Nutter (4 children)

405 Dorothy Marle Ulmer 8/8/1920 Little Rock Ark

Married: 3/21/1942 Donald Coons (4 children)

406 James Thomas Ulmer 11/14/1922 Little Rock Ark

Married: 9/27/1941 Virginia Gillespie (3 children)

THE TEXAS NEW MEXICO FAMILY

THE FAMILY OF JOHN CALVIN GAGE

From Page 777 Anderson's History of New Mexico

J. C. Gage, came to New Mexico in the spring of 1887, location--  
Sacramento mountains, with post office at Lower Penasco. He  
came from Texas for the benefit of his wife's health, but  
shortly afterward was put in charge of church work as a circuit  
rider, preaching from White Oaks to El Paso in various school  
houses and churches throughout the mountainous district. He has  
travelled altogether for fifteen years in the territory. He spent  
four years at James Canyon, one year at Weed and in 1892 located  
at Hope, where he continued his ministerial work as a preacher  
of the Methodist Church for ten years. -- In 1892 he purchased  
a farm seven miles south of Artesia, N.M. and in 1904 removed  
to the town. In 1905 he engaged in ministerial work there and  
at the same time became a factor in its business activity,  
purchasing the Artesia Hotel, which he conducted for some time.  
He was also one of the organizers of the Bank of Artesia N.M.

From Page 7 Santa Fe New Mexican 4/30/1912

Among the pioneers of that section is Rev. Mr. Gage, who came  
from Texas some thirty-five years ago and here in the solitudes  
founded a home... A splendid eulogy on his life was delivered in  
the House but the other day by Representative Rogers when the  
House voted to name a new county to be formed of this Penasco  
country in his honor. Such was the innate modesty of the aged  
Divine that he immediately telegraphed a message asking that  
the county be named Hinkle and not Gage.

John Calvin Gage was born Caldwell County, Texas 11/20/1850  
He married:-----1872 in Bell County, Texas:  
Name of his Wife is not known at present: Thought to have been  
Lela. The family moved to Eastland County, Texas between 1875  
and 1877 and lived there until 1887. Then in the summer of 1887,  
they moved to New Mexico.

An Uncle of John Calvin Gage (named Gage) was a Baptist Minister  
in Oklahoma.

The children of John Calvin Gage were:  
George Gage--now living at Greenwood Canyon Farm, Silver City NM  
John Gage--Married: McLEAN  
Nora Gage--Married: BROWN  
Bertha Gage--Married: D.L. Bishop, lives 13893 Thunderbird Drive  
Apt 3G Seal Beach, Calif  
A Daughter, living but name unknown at present.  
Hugh Gage, born Belton, Bell County, Texas 5/16/1875 died 12/9/  
1939.  
?Edington Gage.

A Lela Richards was connected with this family. Possibly this was  
the name of John Calvin Gage's wife.

Hugh Gage, born Belton, Bell County, Texas 5/16/1875 died  
12/9/1939 a son of John Calvin Gage.

In Santa Fe New Mexican 4/30/1912 page 7 it says:

One of the brood of children that grew up in that household, was  
Hugh M. Gage, who represents Eddy County in the House of Repres-  
entatives and does so worthily. Mr. Gage, while born in Texas, came  
with his parents to New Mexico while he was an infant and grew  
to boyhood in the Penasco country. He attended the first mil-  
itary school at Roswell, the predecessor of the present Military  
Institute. He engaged in ranching and in a merchantile business.  
Since 1905, he has been a banker. Hope, the metropolis of the  
Penasco country, although a comparatively small town, is progress-  
ive and has incorporated and Mr. Gage is its mayor.

From 1913 Blue Book Hugh M. Gage (Democrat) born at Belton, Texas  
5/26/1875 (another record says 5/16/1875) came to New Mexico 1886  
educated in public schools and military school at Roswell; was  
postmaster at Hope for 5 years, Mayor, three years and now Pres-  
ident Commercial Club; engaged in live stock, mercantile and  
banking business; elected member of House of Representatives of  
the first State Legislature of New Mexico 11/7/1911. from the  
--District. Resides at Hope, Eddy County.

Hugh M. Gage, Married: Carcy M. Roberts  
Children

Howell Travis Gage, lives 263 Korber Bldg, Albuquerque, N.M  
Thelma Mae Gage died 12/5/1941  
Married: Joe P. Roach and had one daughter JoVann who married  
James F. Ruth. They have four children



Hugh M. Gage had two step-sons:

Charles W. Gage--attended the New Mexico Military Institute  
Earl Parker Gage--attended the New Mexico Military Institute

The names of these two step sons has since been changed to Prentiss. The address of Charles W. Prentiss is unknown but Earl Parker Prentiss is located at 7303 Alameda, El Paso, Texas

Howell Travis Gage Page 458 of the Historical Encyclopedia of New Mexico published by the New Mexico Historical Association has this to say on Howell Gage.

Howell Gage has made an enviable record in the office of Sheriff of Eddy County, the duties of which he assumed on the first of January 1939.

Howell Gage was born in Roswell, New Mexico on the 22nd day of January 1902 and is a son of Hugh M. Gage, a pioneer rancher of Eddy County and who organized the first bank in Hope., and Carey M: (Roberts) Gage. Mr Gage obtained his early education in the public schools at Hope, later attending New Mexico Military Institute at Roswell., and after completing his studies went to work immediately on his father's ranch where he had owned a few cattle of his own since his early boyhood days. In 1920 Mr. Gage started in the cattle business for himself and now has large ranching interests in Eddy County along the New Mexico Texas border, also a large ranch situated near Hope. Mr. Gage was married to Miss Essie McDonald 4/24/1942.

#### THE JOHN TAYLOR GAGE FAMILY OF McNAIRY COUNTY , TENNESSEE

1 (George) Washington Gage, born 1826 died 1890  
Family tradition says that he came from Morgan County, Ala to McNairy County, Tenn. His mother as a young girl was one of the few who escaped the Fort Mims, Ala. Indian Massacre.

Married: Emily McCann

#### children

10 Henry Gage, M: --Lived in Ark

11 John Taylor Gage, born 1/16/1847 died 1/1/1931  
Civil War Veteran. 6th Calvary Tennessee under Colonel Hurst at battle of Shiloh Tenn

12 Polly Gage, Married: YOUNST

13 Lucy Gage

14 Cassie (Cass) Gage, Married: PLUNK

15 Sarah (Sallie) Gage, Married: Phillips

Married 2nd:-----

#### Child

16 George Washington Gage. He left home as a small child and went to Arkansas to live with Bob Huston.

- 11 John Taylor Gage, 1/16/1847 died 1/1/1931  
Civil War Veteran, 6th Calvary Tennessee under Colonel Hurst  
at Battle of Shiloh, Tenn.  
Married: Annie Tacker, daughter of Joe Tacker and Elizabeth  
(Page) Tacker.
- 200 Jack, born 2/12/1870 Bethel Springs, Tenn  
201 Mary (Molly) Elizabeth 8/8/1871:12/10/1961  
M: 1st 11/5/1899 Elijah Lawson Plunk  
2nd Richard Lipford.
- 202 Charles R. Gage, Selmer, Tenn  
203 Harriet  
204 Joseph (Joe) deceased - moved to Los Angeles, Calif  
when a young man. Married: No children  
205 Columbus, M: 1st Daisy Holland 2nd Clara Jenkins  
206 Reuben, unm. Deceased  
207 Henry; M: Ola Buel  
208 Annie, Selmer, Tenn. M: Truman Kerby  
209 William Albert unm 1888:1/27/1963 Kennedy Veteran's  
Hospital, Memphis Tenn  
210 Boulah, M: William White  
211 Benjamin, unm. Moved to Los Angeles Calif when a young  
man. Visited relatives in Tenn 1/7/1962 Returned to  
Los Angeles 1/1962  
212 Ollie, M: James Wilbanks
- 200 Jack Gage, born 2/12/1870 Bethel Springs, Tenn.  
M: Catherine Henry (she died 3/30/1921)  
300 Arthur Lee 1/15/1902: 1/25/1962 M: Amelia Teague  
301 Aubrey Earl 4/5/1907 M: Willie Plunk  
302 Oscar McKinley unm 2/8/1892:12/11/1957  
303 Paulene 9/8/1909 M: 1/15/1928 David Taft Boyd  
304 William Howard unm 5/5/-  
305 Hester, M: John Ingle  
306 Marguretta, M: John Allison  
307 Elizabeth 7/17/1918 Bethel Springs Tenn M: Cletus Burkeens  
308 Eula 12/15/1900:4/18/1950 M: James Ross  
309 Lexie 7/27/- M: WYTE  
310 Ethel 3/2/1897 M: HILL
- 201 Mary (Molly) Elizabeth Gage, born near McNairy, Tenn 8/8/1871  
died 12/10/1961. M: 11/5/1899 Elijah Lawson Plunk. Moved  
to Finger, Tenn. (he was born 1/22/1870 died 8/1/1909  
311 Lillie Plunk, born Finger, Tenn 10/10/1900  
postmaster, McNairy, Tenn. M: Jasper Boyd  
312 Hubert Plunk, born Finger, Tenn 2/3/1903
- Married: 2nd Richard Lipford

- 202 Charles R. Gage (Charlie) Selmer, Tenn 3/23/1877  
M: Willie Mae Turner (3/26/1886:12/7/1946)  
313 E. Lee Gage 2/16/1903 (Rev) 7924 Willow, New Orleans 18, La  
M: Rubye Williams  
314 Lyman Gage 10/21/1907 lives Bethel Springs, Tenn  
M: Pearl Massey  
315 Aaron Gage 9/30/1910 M: Thelma Combs, lives Houston, Tex  
316 Adrian Gage 9/8/1915 Teacher, Stantonville, Tenn  
M: Leslie Hunt  
317 John R. Gage 6/6/1919 Adamsville Tenn  
M: Effie Hawkins  
318 Lavid A Gage 9/21/1923 Killed in France WW 2 11/11/1944  
319 Mary Ann Gage 2/14/1927 M: Kelsey Teague  
320 Robert Taylor Gage 12/3/1930 lives Memphis Tenn
- 203 Harriot Gage, deceased  
M: Frank Lipford.  
321 Marjorie Lipford, lives Bethel Springs, Tenn  
M: Joe Garrott
- 205 Columbus Gage (deceased) Married: 1st Daisy Holland (deceased)  
324 Layton Gage M: Thelma Cude, Teacher-Bethel Springs, Tenn  
  
Married: 2nd Clara Jenkins, Bethel Springs, Tenn  
325 George Martin Gage 328 Peggy Gage; M: DAVIS  
326 Joseph Gage 329 Betty Gage, M: SMITH  
327 Buford Gage
- 207 Henry Gage (deceased) M: Ola Beel (she died 1958 or 1959)  
330 Annie Pearl Gage, a nurse. Lives California  
M: William (Bill) Smith  
331 Loraine Gage, M: Ted Cothorn. Lives Memphis Tenn  
332 Mary Ruth Gage, M: C.B. Warren
- 208 Annie Gage, Selmer, Tenn M: Truman Kerby  
333 Joe Kerby, Selmer, Tenn M: Willie Joe Carothers  
works Humphries Clinic, Selmer, Tenn  
334 Irene Kerby, unm. Lives Selmer, Tenn  
335 Annie Lou Kerby 3724 Givings St, Memphis Tenn  
M: Leonard Phillips.
- 210 Beulah Gage 4958 Barfield Road, Memphis, Tenn  
M: William White (deceased)  
336 Evelyn White, M: Thomas Cobb  
337 Elsie White, M: B.O. Weeks  
338 Anne Rhea White, M: Percy Huston, a teacher  
339 Willie June White 560 Eastern Drive, Memphis Tenn  
M: Frank Wade.
- 212 Ollie Gage 677 Hudson St, Memphis Tenn M: James Wilbanks  
340 James Wilbanks, M: Ann---4 Home Economics Teacher  
341 Annie Katherine Wilbanks, M: Herman Owens.

- 300 Arthur Lee Gage 1/15/1902:1/25/1962  
Married: Amelia Teague  
400 JoAnn Gage, M: Thomas Rennalds  
401 Rebecca Gage, M: James Simms  
402 Arthur Ray Gage, M: Lila Henson, sister to Kay Henson  
403 Linda Gage, M: Buford Ingle  
404 John Ross Gage  
405 Mary Nola Gage  
406 Katherine (Kathy) Gage  
407 Jackie Gage  
408 Sheila Gage
- 301 Aubrey Earl Gage 4/5/1907 M: Willie Plunk  
409 Sandra Gage, M: Chester Kiestler  
410 Jerry Gage; M: Joydon Joyner  
411 Ralph Gage, M: Kay Henson, sister of Lila Henson
- 303 Paulene Gage 9/8/1909  
M: 1/15/1928 David Taft Boyd RD1 Box 164 Selmer, Tenn  
412 Mildred Elizabeth Boyd 4/16/1929  
M: 8/20/1945 Albert D. Ashe  
413 William Manley Boyd 11/26/1931  
M: 5/15/1953 Geraldine Gaddy  
414 Paulette Taft Boyd 8/18/1948
- 305 Hester Gage, M: John Ingle  
415 Lafayette Ingle  
416 Bonnie Faye Ingle  
417 Ray Ingle  
418 Sarah Ingle  
419 Jennie Ingle
- 306 Marguretta Gage, M: John Allison  
420 Mary Allison, M: William Plunk  
421 Mabel Allison, M: PLUNK  
422 Wayne Allison  
423 Frances Allison, M: PLUNK  
424 Neal Allison  
425 Titus Allison  
426 Parthy Allison  
427 James Allison
- 307 Elizabeth Gage 7/17/1918 Bethel Springs, Tenn  
M: Clotus Burkeens  
428 Shelby Burkeens  
429 Joseph Burkeens
- 308 Eula Gage 12/15/1900:4/18/1950 M: James Ross  
430 Hazel Ross  
431 James Ross
- 311 Lillie Plunk, born Finger Tenn 10/10/1900  
M: 11/28/1920 McNairy Tenn, Jasper Boyd, Postmaster, McNairy  
Tenn. Jasper Boyd born 8/8/1900 near Selmer Tenn  
now a merchant at McNairy Tenn.

311 Lillie Plunk and Jasper Boyd , continued.  
children

- 432 Rachel Boyd 1/7/1922, near Finger, Tenn. Teacher  
McNairy, Tenn. M: 10/14/1945 Clarence Hopper at Corinth, Miss  
He was born Success, Ark 8/2/1912
- 433 Harold Boyd 8/29/1923 McNairy Tenn. Meat Inspector  
lives 654 Main Street, Tupelo, Miss  
M: 10/7/1939 at Corinth, Miss; Mildred Smith, born  
McNairy County Tenn 3/26/1921. A Florist.
- 434 Herman Gordon Boyd, born 5/1/1926 McNairy Tenn  
lives 1208 Uranus, Alamogordo, N.M.  
M: Eric Mae Allison, born Selmer Tenn 5/2/1928
- 435 John Olin Boyd, born McNairy Tenn 2/25/1928 lives McNairy  
M: 2/28/1956 Georgia Faye Ferguson, born McNairy Tenn  
7/13/1937

312 Hubert Plunk, born Finger, Tenn 2/3/1903  
Lives 328 Auburn Street, Florence Ala.  
M: Kate Smith, born Mississippi 2/3/1908

436 Eric Plunk, born 3/14/1929 McNairy Tenn

313 Rev. E. Lee Gage 2/16/1903 7921 Willow, New Orleans La.  
M: Rubye Williams.

437 Rebecca Gage, M: MASSEY, lives Yazoo City, Miss.  
438 Emily Gage, M: Lumkin, lives Dallas Texas  
439 Raymond Gage, lives Chattanooga, Tenn

314 Lyman Gage, born 10/21/1907 lives Bethel Springs Tenn  
M: Pearl Massey

440 Billy Gage--lives St Louis Mo  
441 Carolyn Gage, lives Memphis, Tenn  
442 Ronnie Gage, lives Bethel Springs, Tenn

315 Aaron Gage 9/30/1910 Houston Tex.  
M: Thelma Combs

443 Barbara Gage, M: HAMERICK  
444 A daughter, M: Buddy Simpson  
445 David Gage

316 Adrian Gage 9/8/1915 Teacher-Stantonville Tenn  
M: Leslie Hunt  
446 Charles Ray Hunt

317 John R. Gage 6/6/1919 Adamsville, Tenn  
M: Effie Hawkins

447 Janice Gage  
448 Larry Gage  
449 Doris Gage

319 Mary Ann Gage 2/14/1927  
M: Kelsey Teague. In service Loring Air Force Base. Maine

450 Patricia Ann Teague  
451 Mary Elizabeth Teague

- 321 Marjorie Lipford, lives Bethel Springs, Tenn  
M: Joe Garrett  
452 Pat Garrett  
453 Troy Garrett
- 324 Layton Gage,  
M: Thelma Cufe Teacher, Bethel Springs, Tenn  
454 Kay Gage--in school Bethel Springs
- 333 Joe Kerby, Selmer, Tenn  
M: Willie Joe Carothers, works Humphries Clinic, Selmer, Tenn  
455 Harry Kerby--in school
- 335 Annie Lou Kerby 3624 Givings St, Memphis Tenn  
M: Leonard Phillips  
456 Terry Phillips--in school  
457 Jane Phillips--in school
- 337 Elsie White,  
M: B.O. Weeks  
458 Benjamin Weeks
- 339 Willie June White, 560 Eastern Drive, Memphis Tenn  
M: Frank Wade  
459 David Wade
- 401 Rebecca Gage, M: MASSEY. Lives Yazoo City, Miss.  
500 Steve Massey  
501 Christy Massey
- 403 Linda Gage, M: Buford Ingle  
502 Sylvia Ingle
- 412 Mildred Elizabeth Boyd 4/16/1929  
M: 8/20/1945 Albert D. Ashe  
503 Albert David Ashe 9/21/1948  
504 William Ronald Ashe 9/21/1952
- 432 Rachel Boyd 1/7/1922 near Finger, Tenn. Teacher; McNairy Tenn  
M: 10/14/1945 Clarence Hooper at Corinth, Miss. He was  
born Success, Ark 8/2/1912  
505 Anita Lynn Hooper, born McNairy Tenn 12/7/1957
- 433 Harold Boyd 8/29/1923 McNairy Tenn. Meat Inspector lives  
654 Main St, Tupelo, Miss. M: Mildred Smith 10/7/1939  
at Corinth, Miss. She was born McNairy County Tenn 3/26/1921  
She is a florist.  
506 Bobby Ray Boyd, born McNairy County Tenn 5/28/1942  
lives 4219 W Capitol, Jackson, Miss  
M: Sara Kucus born Tupelo Miss 12/24/1944  
507 Kenneth Earl Boyd born Jackson, Tenn 8/18/1946  
lives 654 Main Street, Tupelo, Miss

435 John Olin Boyd, born McNairy Tenn 2/25/1928 lives McNairy  
M 2/28/1956 Georgia Faye Ferguson born McNairy 7/13/1937  
508 Charles Michael Boyd, born Selmer Tenn 12/9/1956  
509 Linda Olene Boyd, born Selmer, Tenn 5/15/1958

438 Emily Gage  
M: LUMKIN, lives Dallas Texas  
510 Laurie Lumkin

440 Billy Gage, lives St Louis  
M: ---  
511 Gregory Gage

443 Barbara Gage, M: HAMERICK  
512 Dannie Hamerick  
513 Vickie Hamerick

#### THE FAMILY OF BENJAMIN GAGE OF UPSHUR COUNTY, TEXAS AND RELATED FAMILIES

Benjamin Gage came to Texas from Indiana. He traveled through Kentucky, on to Tennessee and from Tennessee to Texas camping along and scouting about. He was one of the old "Trail Blazers", helped build bridges etc. He camped at the Filips Springs three miles north of Gladewater, Texas but the location did not suit him, so he scouted around a few days and located on Little White Oak Creek about 12 miles northwest of the springs. There he established a gristmill and tan yard.

Upshur County was unorganized at that time. The Governor of Texas appointed Benjamin Gage, Benjamin Fuller and M.M. Robertson commissioners (confirmed by the legislature in 1849) to select a site for the county seat of the newly created county. They selected and bought the present site of Gilmer from Matthew Cartwright, famed trader and early Texas Land Owner.

When the Gage home was built along White Oak Creek, his nearest neighbors were several miles away. The area rapidly filled with settlers in the first few years after Texas became a State.

Two men were paid \$1.00 in gold for each log they hand hewed for the Gage home. They were Alec Marsh and Billy Green whose descendants reside in and around Upshur County to day (1960)

When the men had finished hewing the logs which were hauled from Jefferson, the neighbors joined in a house raising. They used wooden pegs to fasten the logs together and constructed a two story house 17½ x 30 feet. It had a large fireplace at one end and one large porch on the front with another on the back.

This house is still standing and in the 115 year old structure are members of the same family, William Alton Gage, a great

grandson of the builder and his daughter Mrs. Judy Holden, the fifth generation to reside in the house. This is probably the oldest house in Upshur County still being used by the same family. Since the house was originally built four more rooms have been added. One of the porches has been rebuilt, electricity and gas has been installed and the house now has an imitation brick siding.

Benjamin, as an heir of James Standifer, a large land owner in this area inherited 640 acres of Texas land.

Benjamin Gage was born about 1802-04 South Carolina by one record and in Kentucky by another record. He died near Gilmer Texas January 1858. He was married in 1827 or 1828, probably in Alabama to Sarah Elizabeth Harrell. She was born about 1802 or 1804 in Georgia. She appeared in the census of 1860 but did not appear in the census of 1880.

Their children:

- 100 David Ferdinand Gage, born about 1827-29 Alabama
- 101 Joshua Gage, born about 1829-30 Alabama. never married
- 102 Gassaway Gage (Called GAD) born 4/12/1831 Alabama
- 103 Henry Gage, born about 1834-35 Alabama
- ?104 Robert M. Gage, born about 1836-38 Texas
- 105 Olivia Gage, born 1/31/1840 Texas according to one record and in Alabama according to another

-----

100 David Ferdinand Gage, born about 1827-29 Alabama. Date of death unknown. Died Upshur County, Texas. Buried in Hoover Cemetery located on State Highway 155 southwest of Pritchett, Texas several hundred yards westward from the highway. He was married about 1845 in Texas to Nancy Hoover who was born in Indiana 11/22/1829 according to one record and in Ohio according to another record. She died 11/22/1892 and is also buried in Hoover Cemetery. About 1891 David Ferdinand gave some of his land for the Cross Roads school. This school has now been consolidated with Big Sandy for several years. He also gave land for the New Hope Church which was moved from its original location near the cemetery to another place in the community. The church building is now located on the Gilmer-Big Sandy Highway about a quarter of a mile up the road from the old Gage place.

Children

- 200 Benjamin Gage, born about 1847-50 Texas
- 201 R.L Gage, born about 1850 Texas
- 202 Thomas Jefferson Gage, born 1/14/1850 Texas
- 203 Abraham Gage, born 5/27/1853
- 204 Sarah Gage, born about 1856-57 Texas
  - M: Joe Sanders. 1 child 314 Franklin Sanders
- 205 Orelia Gage, M: Dave Sanders
- 206 Emandy E Gage, born 1861 Texas M: James Fitzgerald
  - In Upshur Co. Tex 1880 living with her mother Nancy Hoover



continued from previous page. -71-

- 207 Mancil Gage, born 11/20/1859 Texas  
208 David Gage, born 10/20/1860 Texas  
209 Adaline Gage; born about 1863-64 Texas  
209A Rachel Gage, born 1866-67 Texas  
209B Henry Gage, born 9/1870 Texas died 1876  
Upshur County, buried Hoover Cemetery
- 

102 Gassaway Gage (called GAD) born 4/12/1831 Alabama died  
9/18/1889 Upshur County Tex, buried Hoover Cemetery  
Married: 1st about 1855 Rhoda Jane Hoover (?Caffey) born  
9/1832. She died about 1875 or 1876 buried in Hoover  
Cemetery.

Children

- 210 Elizabeth Gage, born about 1857 Texas  
211 Locky Gage, born about 1858 Texas  
M: Peter W Carrington  
212 Clarra (Clarise) (Called Tessie) in Upshur Co  
1860 called Clarinda. M: Lewis Upton Cox  
213 John Gage, believed to have been a son and lived in  
New Mexico.  
214 Chasiana or Clariana Gage, M. Ben Eitel. She died 1961  
age 93  
215 Margaret Gage, born Texas about 1865-66  
216 Clio Anna Gage, born about 1867-68 Texas  
217 Dora Gage, born Texas about 1869-70  
M: Tom Carrington

Gassaway Gage married as a 2nd wife:  
Mrs. Miriam Elvira (nee Cox) Dubose.

---

103 Henry Gage, born about 1834-35 in Alabama died before 1879  
Married: Mary Frances Cox, a sister of Asbury G. Cox  
After the death of Henry Gage, Mary Frances Cox married  
Daniel W Stanley. Lucinda Cox a sister of Mary Frances Cox  
was Daniel W. Stanley's 1st wife.

children

- 218 Malphonetta Gage (called Sis) born about 1870 Texas  
Married: George Ballard  
219 Henry Asbury Gage (Called Bud) born about 1871 Texas  
Married: Margha Frances Loway
- 

104 Robert M. Gage, born about 1836-8 Texas according to one record  
and in Mississippi according to another record.

children

- 220 Lucius Gage, born about 1867  
221 Charles R Gage, born about 1870  
Married: 2nd Eda----  
child  
222 Fairy Gage, born 7/1879

105 Olivia Gage, born 1/31/1840 in Texas according to one record and in Alabama according to another record. She died 9/20/1874 Upshur County, Texas. Married 10/7/1850 in Upshur County to Asbury Garrison Cox, born 11/27/1836 Alabama, buried Upshur County Texas.

children

223 Richard Ferdinand Cox 8/23/1859:8/11/1931 Upshur Co Tex

224 Ira McMillan Cox, born about 1862 accidentally killed 1/10/1882 Upshur Co. Unmarried

225 Melinda Cox, born about 1865 M: William Hodges

226 Wilburn Cox, born about 1868 M: Mollie McIntosh

227 Sallie Cox, born about 1872 M: William Mathis

Note--after death of Olivia Gage Cox, her husband Asbury Garrison Cox married: Sarah Jane McIntosh

Children

228 Harmon Cox, M: Delia Compton

229 Annie G Cox, M: Ike Pankey

230 Lela Belle Cox, M: Sam Pankey

-----  
200 Benjamin Gage, born about 1847-50 Texas. Died in Montague County Texas. Married: Lov (Lovina) Toddy. After his death, his widow and children moved to Lone Wolf, Okla

children

300 Fred Gage

303 Mary Jane Gage

301 Frank Gage

304 May Gage

302 Allen Gage

305 Mamie Gage

-----  
202 Thomas Jefferson Gage, born 1/14/1850 Texas, died 7/23/1912 Upshur County Texas, buried in Hoover Cemetery. Married Mary Malinda Spencer, born 1848 Tenn died 1923 Upshur Co Texas, also buried in Hoover Cemetery

children

306 Nancy E Gage, born about 1874

307 Henry Ferdinand Gage, born about 1879

Married: Annie Shepherd

308 Alfred Gage, born 3/4/1881 died 10/26/1960

M: Mamie (Bell) Marsh, born 12/26/1890 died 1/19/1957

buried: Hoover Cemetery

309 Thomas Jeffersbn Gage, born 5/1888 died 1962

buried Hoover Cemetery

310 Louis Gage (?Loris) 1885:1951 Married Lavonia Jamison

buried Pleasant Hill Cemetery.

311 Lulu Gage, Married: D. Maberry, lives R2 Big Sandy Tex

-----  
205 Orelia Gage, M: Dave Sanders

children

315 Walker Sanders

316 Betty Sanders

317 Cora Sanders

207 Mancil Gage, born 11/20/1859-Texas, died 6/10/1914 Upshur Co buried Pleasant Hill Cemetery. Married: Beatrice Fitzgerald When Mancil Gage, the father died, the property was inherited by William Alton Gage and his brother David Ferdinand Gage (Doe) The inheritance consisted of 60 acres, This was divided, William Alton Gage receiving 29½ acres and the old house, the balance going to his brother David

Children

318 William Alton Gage, born 1/1887 Upshur Co Tex Married: Ivy Naomi Sanders, lives Big Sandy Texas

319 David Ferdinand (Dee) Gage 2/24/1889

319A Martin VanBuren Gage, born 7/11/1892 Upshur Co Tex died 12/10/1917 Buried Pleasant Hill Cemetery Upshur County 141st infantry Texas National Guard Camp Bowie

319B Valder Gage, died age 9 months

---

208 David Gage, born 10/20/1860 Texas died 11/8/1866 Upshur Co buried Hoover Cemetery

---

209 Adaline Gage, born about 1863-64 Texas

M: Jepton Rogers.

Children:

320 William E Rogers, M: Rosalie Price

321 Mary E Rogers, M: Robert Hale

322 Presley Rogers, M: A Fitzgerald

323 Ferdinand Rogers, died young

324 Jane Rogers, M: Francis Green

---

209A Rachel Gage, born 1866-67 Texas M: A. M. Eitel

Children

325 James Anderson Eitel 1/18/1889

326 Maggie Eitel

327 Rufus Eitel

328 Huston Eitel

329 Earnest Eitel

---

211 Locky Gage, born about 1857 Texas

Married: Peter W. Carrington, born 1859 Georgia

children

330 Locky J. Carrington born about 1878

331 Dooly G. Carrington born 12/1879

332 Lita Carrington

333 Gad Carrington

334 Asbury Carrington

335 Henry (Ariraho) Carrington

336 Bell Carrington

337 Tr Jr Carrington?

212 Clarra (Clarise) (Called Tossie) In upshur Co 1860  
Called Clarinda, Married: Lewis Upton Cox, born about 1857-58  
Texas, son of Taliaferro Lewis and Lucinda (Bentley) Cox

Children

- 338 Ezra Cox 1863 Texas
- 339 Sidney Cox, M: Jessie Hill
- 340 Vera Cox
- 341 Gertrude Cox
- 342 Emerson Cox, M. Gladys White
- 343 Bessie Cox, M: Arthur Nesser
- 344 Wannetta Cox; M: William Hays
- 345 Surrelda Cox, M. Lon Baird

-----  
217 Dora Gage, born Texas about 1869-70  
Married: Tom Carrington

children

- 346 Y.S. Carrington ;M: Marie Amy Chronister
- 347 Vera Carrington, M: William Baird

-----  
219 Henry Asbury Gage (Called Bud") born about 1871 Texas  
Married: Margha Frances Loway

Children

- 348 Daniel Webster Gage, 12/3/1886 Lives Pritchett Texas  
Married 1922 Mabel McLain, no children
- 349 Ora Doria Gage 6/4/1889 died age 16
- 350 Martha Frances Gage 5/1891 M: Clyde ---11/25/1917
- 351 Mehein Lambrett Gage 8/21/1896 died age 14
- 352 Nettie Lorie Gage 2/1900 died age 7
- 353 Henry Asbury Gage 3/3/1903 M 8/8/1939 Sadie Nobber
- 354 Willis Joshua Gage 8/13/1909 M: Dollie Fay Humphries  
3 children

-----  
223 Richard Ferdinand Cox 8/23/1859:8/11/1931 Upshur Co Tex  
M: 7/1/1880 Winnie Adeline Mackey (10/4/1864:7/9/1935)  
Upshur County.

Child

- 355 Frances Olivia Cox , born Texas 1883
-

309 Thomas Jefferson Gage, born 5/1888 died 1962 buried Hoover Cemetery. Married 1st Kate Bergine

Child

400 Chester Gage

Married 2nd ?Eran (Probably Sarah Welch)

Children

401 Abraham Gage, M: Cindy Wolf

402 Nancy Gage; M: Tom Smith

403 Sarah Gage, M: John Johnston

404 Amanda Gage, M: Henry Baird

405 Elizabeth Gage, M: Jesse Harper

406 Mary Gage, M: Reuben McDonald

407 Rachel Gage; M: John Willaby

408 Martin Gage; M: Ossie Mooney

409 Draper Gage, M: Gertrude Caffey Squire

---

318 William Alton Gage, born 1/1887 Upshur Co Tex

Married: Ivy Naomi Sanders. Lives Big Sandy Texas

William Alton Gage has lived all of his 73 years (1960) except 3 in this old house. Two of these three years he lived at Rosewood and operated a telephone exchange there for his father the owner. Then he worked for some time at the Johnson's saw mill and shingle mill. After he was married he returned home. During World War II he built houses at the North American Aviation Plant at Grand Prairie.

Children

410 Haskell Dee Gage, Married Gladys Capp.

411 Lancelot Arnold Gage born 9/21/1914

412 Emma Lucille Gage, M: Edison Marsh

413 Eura Lena (Judy) Gage, M: P.D. Holden

---

319 David Ferdinand (Dee) Gage 2/24/1889

Married: Mary Craton (separated)

children

414 Berry Gage

415 Eula May Gage

Married: 2nd Ollie Buchanan--no children

---

324 Jane Rogers, Married: Francis Green

children

416 Ada Green, Married Ed Silver

417 Della Green, Married John Shirley Weaver

---

345 Surrelda Cox, M: Lon Baird

Children

418 Francis Baird

421 Orbic Baird

419 Barney Baird

422 Deard Baird

420 Theodore Baird (deceased) 423 Harold Baird

355 Frances Olivia Cox, born Texas 1883 died 1958  
Married: 1900 John Emmett Collins, born Texas 1880:1955  
He was the son of John Henry and Sarah Angeline (Ray) Collins  
Children  
424 Gladys May Collins  
425 Myrtice Ray Collins  
426 John Atwell Collins  
427 Thurlow Pauline Collins  
428 John Emmett Collins Jr.

---

411 Lancelot Arnold Gage, born 9/21/1914  
Married: Lora Lou Dell Lee 12/25/1935  
children  
500 Lancelot Arnold Gage, Jr 8/8/1936  
501 Bobbie Lee Gage 7/2/1940  
502 Paul Edward Gage 12/29/1941  
503 James Ronald Gage 11/1/1944  
504 Cora Elizabeth Gage 3/25/1950  
505 Rickie Rudolph Gage 3/31/1952  
506 Rebecca Ann Gage 8/13/1957

---

500 Lancelot Arnold Gage, Jr 8/8/1936  
M: 5/31/1956 Shirley Moore  
Children  
600 Carla Marie Gage 7/10/1957  
601 Tommy Allan Gage 9/27/1959  
602 Richard Arnold Gage 2/27/1961

---

501 Bobbie Lee Gage 7/2/1940  
Married: 1/14/1958 Doris Marie Stevenson  
Children  
603 Terry Lee Gage 12/31/1959  
604 Rosie Marie Gage 7/25/1961

---

The known family of Aaron Gage, born 6/15/1758 New Jersey  
See Pages 25 to 28 for a more detail record of this Aaron.

Married:-----

Child

1. Hannah Gage

Married 6/21/1800 in Warren County Kentucky to John(one eyed  
Smith. He was born about 1779(Warren Co marriages 1796-1851)

Child

100 Aaron B. Smith, born about 1808 Warren County Ky  
died about 1850 Warrick County, Ind.

Married: 7/2/1829 Matilda S. Stone  
(born about 1812 died about 1874)

child

200 Hannah Gage Smith, born 5/28/1836 Warren Co. Ky  
died 11/24/1884 Whitewright, Texas

Married: 3/24/1853 Warrick Co Ind.

Henry Marcus Phillips. He was born 5/14/1829  
North Carolina died 9/12/1903 Whitewright, Texas

Child

300 Samuel Smith Phillips, born 12/24/1853 Indiana  
died 4/17/1926 Edmond, Okla

Married: 10/21/1880 Savoy Texas to

Mary Jane Dillingham. She was born 5/2/1860  
Bowling Green, Ky. died 3/7/1952 Edmond, Okla

Child

400 David Eugene Phillips, born 8/9/1901  
Ringold, Okla died 6/6/1962

Married 2/3/1924 Lilly Smith

Resides 801 Price Street, Chandler, Okla

THE JOSEPH GAGE-CORNELIUS GILLIAM FAMILY OF NORTH CAROLINA,  
MISSOURI AND OREGON-- THE WAGON TRAIN FAMILY.

A first record of this family appears on page 149 Miscellaneous Section of the book "Notes on various branches of the Gage-Gaige families, also biographical sketches" 8th edition 1943 by the Rev. Walker Miller Gage. This book is in the New York Public Library, 5th Avenue and 42nd Street under their reference A.P.V plus sign GAGE.

Mr. Gage of Missouri

Oregon Branch

Married:-----

children

1. William ?1826 M: Louisa Gilliam

children

1. Edward of Los Molinos

2. Thomas

3. Dionna Reed

2. Edward

3. Thomas, Killed Rouge River War

4. Samuel

5. Jesse

6. Millie, Married: Mr. Cox

With the kind assistance of Mrs. Eloise Mabce, 1303 Oak Street; Oregon City, Ore., Mrs. W.S. Tilgner of PO Box 205 Dallas, Ore, information furnished by Miss Priscilla Knuth, research associate of the Oregon Historical Society in her letter of 2/29/1961 and from other sources, we have been able to develop this record more completely

We have reshaped the record in the following form:

1. Joseph Gage, born in North Carolina 1799, Name of county unknown Married in Howard County, Mo.; Fannie (Frances) Livingston 9/21/1819. (Howard County Mo. marriages compiled by Elizabeth Prather Elsberry). See also copy of an affidavit made by Joseph Gage in connection with his claim for acquisition of 640 acres of the Public Lands of Oregon. Date of Marriage not given. Year referred to only as 18--. Copy of affidavit appears

Children

100 William Gage 1824/1825 Ray-Clay County Mo

101 Alexander Gage 1827 Clay County Mo

102 Edward Gage

103 Samuel Gage (signer of petition for pardon of Enoch Smith 5/22/1852)

104 Jesse Gage, born Ray County Mo. 1822

105 Millie Gage, Married: Mr. Cox

106 Thomas Gage (Killed in the Rouge River Indian War)

107 Edmund Gage (Married: Nancy Ann-- ) In a deed recorded Vol 2 Deed records of Douglas County, Ore, Joseph Gage and Frances, his wife under date of 8/1/1857 gave over to Edmund Gage, their son, all of their donation land claim of land situated in Douglas County.



ACQUISITION OF LAND IN OREGON

Pursuant to the Act of Congress, approved on the 27th day of September 1850, entitled "An Act to Create the office of the Surveyor General of the Public Lands of Oregon and to provide for the survey and make donations to settlers of the said Public Lands" Joseph Gage of Douglas County in the territory of Oregon gave notification number 3425 to the Surveyor General of Oregon on the settlement of Public Land in Township 28 South; Range West. Notification dated Winchester, Oregon Territory Nov. 8, 1853. The award was 640.32 acres in sections 19, 20, 29 and 30 of Township 28 South Range 6 West of the Willamette Meridian to Joseph Gage and wife, with his wife to have the west half.

Accompanying the notification was an affidavit made by Joseph Gage, reading as follows:

Joseph Gage of Douglas County in the territory of Oregon being first duly sworn says that he is a white male settler on the Public Lands in Oregon, and that he arrived in Oregon on the first day of January 1844 and was above the age of 18 years on the first day of December 1850, that he is a native born citizen of the United States and that he was born, not known county, North Carolina in the year 1799 and that he has personally resided upon and cultivated that part of the Public Land of Oregon, particularly described in notification number 3425 hereunto annexed continuously from the 31st day of May 1853 to the 8th day of October 1853 and he further says that he is inter-married with Frances Gage his wife and that he was legally married on the --day of unknown 18-- in Howard County, Mo.

(signed) Joseph Gage

Subscribed and sworn to before me in Winchester, Oregon Territory on this 8th day of November 1853.

In testimony whereof, I, A.R. Flint, Clerk of the United States District Court, within and for the county of Douglas aforesaid have hereunto set my hand and the temporary seal of said court (no permanent seal being yet provided) this day and year above written.

(Signed) A.R. Flint,  
Clerk

From Volume 9 Deed Records Douglas County, Ore P741 and 742

United States  
to  
Joseph Gage et al.

THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA  
To all to whom these presents  
shall come GREETINGS

WHEREAS, there has been deposited in the General Land Office of the United States, a certificate numbered seven hundred and sixty three of the Register and receivers at Roseburg, Ore whereby it appears that under the provisions of the "Act of Congress approved the 27th day of September 1850 entitled "An Act to create the office of Surveyor General of the Public Lands of Oregon and to provide for the survey and to make donations to settlers of the said Public Lands" and the legislation supplemental thereto the claim of Joseph Gage and his wife Frances Gage of Douglas County, Ore, notification number 3425 has been established to a donation of one section of 640 acres of land and that the same has been surveyed and designated as claim number 51 being parts of Sections 19, 20, 29 and 30 in township twenty-eight south of Range 6 West according to the official plat of survey returned to the General Land Office by the surveyor general being bounded at a point, ten chains and thirty eight links south and thirty-six chains and thirty-seven links East from the quarter section post on the line between sections nineteen and twenty in township twenty-eight south of Range 6 West, and running thence west eighty chains, thence south eighty chains and eight links thence west eighty chains and thence south eighty chains and eight links, thence east eighty chains and thence south eighty chains to the place of the beginning in the District of Lands subject to sale at Roseburg, Ore containing six hundred and forty acres and thirty-two hundredths of an acre.

Now know ye that the United States of America in consideration of the premises and in conformity with the provisions of the act aforesaid have given and granted and by these presents do give and grant and the said Joseph Gage and his heirs the east half and unto his wife, the said Frances Gage and to her heirs the West half of the tract of land above described, to have and to hold the said tract with the appurtenances unto the said Joseph Gage and his Wife Frances Gage and to their heirs and assigns for ever their respective portions as aforesaid.

In testimony whereof, I Andrew Johnson, President of the United States of America have caused these letters to be made patent and the seal of the General Land Office to be hereunto affixed.

Given under my hand at the City of Washington this twenty-sixth day of July in the year of our Lord, one thousand eight hundred and sixty-six and of the Independence of the United States, the ninety-first.

Seal

By the President-Andrew Johnson  
By. Edw D. Neill, Secretary  
J.N. Granger, Recorder of the General Land  
Office. Recorded Vol 4 Page 358

Recorded May 8, 1878 L.L. Williams, County Clerk

There is a record in the Roseburg Land Office of Joseph Gage and wife, Certificate No. 763 640.32 acres in Sections 19, 20, 29 and 30 of township 28 South, Range six West of the Willamette Meridian.

Joseph Gage appears in Polk County, Ore as Joseph Gage and in 1850 Polk County Ore as Joseph GAIGE. He is also shown as signer of a petition for pardon of Enoch Smith 5/21/1852.

The children of Joseph and Frances Gage and their descendants:

100 William Gage, born 1824/25 Ray, Clay County, Mo. Certificate No. 3664 William Gage, Polk County, Ore. Arrived Oregon 11/28/1844. Settled Claim 9/30/1852 affidavit Alexander Gage, Mary Gilliam, Marcus D.L. Gilliam and Benjamin F. Nichols. In Polk County 1850 as William GAIGE

Married: 9/25/1842 Andrews County, Mo  
Margaret Louise Gilliam, daughter of Cornelius and Mary (Crawford) Gilliam. She was born 9/27/1826 in Missouri of English, Scotch and Irish ancestry. Overland to Oregon in 1844. First located in Polk County Ore.

children

200 John W. Gage  
201 Cornelius Gage  
202 Thomas Gage  
203 Dinah Gage, Married: William Reed  
204 Perry Dick Gage, unm  
205 Cynthia Gage, M: --ELLIOTT. No children  
206 Edward Gage (California) 1 child  
207 Margaret Gage

-----  
101 Alexander Gage, born 1827 Clay County, Mo.  
Arrived Oregon 11/28/1844 Certificate 1611 Polk County  
Settled Claim 10/4/1851 affidavit signed by William Gage  
Mary Gilliam, David Grant and A.H. Carter In Polk Co. Census  
1849 as Alexander Gage. In 1850 census as Alexander Gaige  
and in 1856 as Alexander Gage.  
Married: 11/25/1847 Rebecca Jane Gilliam, born 9/12/1831  
in Missouri of English, Scotch, Irish ancestry. Overland to  
Oregon in 1844 died May 1862. First located in Polk County  
Oregon. She was the daughter of Cornelius and Mary (Crawford)  
Gilliam.

Children

208 Mary Gage 1849 Pedee, Oregon  
209 William W Gage 1850  
210 Cornelius Gage  
211 Polly Gage; M: Lived Klamath Falls Ore  
212 Addie Gage, M: William Goodman (4 girls 1 boy)

- 104 Jesse Gage, born 1822 Ray County, Mo.  
Certificate No 3404 Jesse Gage, Benton County: Settled claim  
8/31/1851 Polk County, Ore Affidavit George L. Boone,  
George Fogle, and Harvey Young. Overland from Missouri to  
Oregon in 1844 Located in Polk County Ore.  
Signer of a petition for southern boundary of Polk County  
11/28/1847.  
Married: Diona--- 4/5/1850 Polk County, Ore
- 106 Thomas Gage, Killed in the Rouge River Indian War  
Married: Fanny Gage, Lived at Mitchell Ore  
child  
213 Maude Gage, M: JACKSON (3 children)  
Another record shows Thomas Gage, Douglas County,  
volunteer, with Captain Joseph Bailey, died 1/21/1856  
Killed by Indians on Grave Creek
- 200 John W. Gage, M: Frances E. Price  
Children  
300 Charles Willis Gage  
301 William Larkin Gage  
302 Marcus Gage  
303 Maude Gage, M: NICHOLS  
304 Frank Gage
- 203 Dinah Gage, M: William Reed, lived Mitchell Ore  
children  
305 William Reed Jr (6 children)  
306 Arthur Reed (1 child)
- 208 Mary Gage 1849 Pedee Ore  
Married 1st: FLERNOY  
children  
307 Sadie Flernoy, M: SHERIDAN no children  
308 Alexander Flernoy Healdsburg Calif (adopted)  
309 Laura Flernoy unm  
Married 2nd PHIPPS  
children  
310 Lela Phipps M: RICE  
311 Vera Phipps, M: RICE

209 William Washington Gage, born Dallas, Polk, County, Ore 1850  
Came to Coos County Ore 4/28/1888 and bought and settled on  
the ranch of A.B. Camp, situated on the west branch of the  
north fork of the Coos river where he lived until he was  
elected sheriff of the county in 1894. He died 10/24/1929  
at the age of 79 at Coquille Ore

Married: Lorena A. Kent. She died 8/3/1937  
at 86 Pioneer of 1853

Children

- 312 Clyde A. Gage (2 children)
- 313 Clara A. Gage, Married: LANDRUTH (3 children)
- 314 Nancy Gage, Married: SEYMOUR (1 boy)
- 315 Fred Gage, (2 children)
- 316 Virgie Gage, Married: EVERNDEN (4 children)
- 317 Candus Gage
- 318 Vivian Gage, Married: FISH (2 children)
- 319 LeAnna (or Lee A) Gage, Married POWNDER (2 children)
- 320 Gladys Gage unmm
- 321 Bonnie Gage, Married: WALKER (2 adopted boys)

210 I. Cornelius Gage, lives near Central Point.  
Is a farmer. Born in Polk County Ore in 1852 came to  
Jackson County in 1867  
Married: 8/24/1876 Mary Cromer

Children

- 322 Gilliam P. Gage
- 323 Sarah G. Gage

From History of Southern Oregon by A. F. Walling 1884 Page 503.

---

## THE WAGON TRAIN COMMANDED BY GENERAL CORNELIUS GILLIAM

Of which train, members of the Gage family were a part.

There are many books written upon this wagon train which Neil Gilliam commanded. Each book made mention of Neil Gilliam and his lovely wife Mary, with all of their children and their families.

In Eva Emery Dye's book "Soul of America" she states General Gilliam's wagon train consisted of 682 persons, 136 wagons, 119 horses, 41 mules and 1,351 cattle (a small city traveling west.)

From Oregon Historical Quarterly, volume 2 page 136 year 1901  
The Oregon trail in 1844 Chapter 1 by John Minto.

The whole story very interesting mostly about getting down to Missouri and getting the wagon train lined up and the unrest amongst the people because of delay.

### Chapter 3

Neil Gilliam, an intrepid and well known soldier of the south had been elected General, and the whole company had been divided in three bands with a captain for each. Morrison being one of the three. In referring back to Rev. E. E. Parrish's journal on May 31, we find the following entry. "The first birth occurred in our camp. Much lightning, wind and rain is noted. The extreme south branch of the Nimahan River is bridged and next day the wagon train passed over but camped for two days--out of respect for "motherhood". On this train was Henry Sager. He had sold all of his possessions to come west. It was their little girl baby that was born, that the train stopped two days for. Mrs. Sager died from childbirth a few days later.

June 6th. We are on the Burnett Trail of 1843 which started from near Independence. There were hints of dissatisfaction at our delays for what was deemed insufficient reasons. Somewhat cloudy this morning. Camp remains stationary on account of Mrs. Gage, the General's daughter. Yesterday, we were much cheered and revived on striking the Burnett trail.

June 16th. A clear sunrise, but soon became cloudy and looks like rain. It cleared off and we had a brisk wind, with a cool pleasant day. We got along finely to-day. Three hunters gone out to kill buffalo. We are now camped near a small pond at the foot of a bluff, with no wood except what we brought with us, and the buffalo chips, which made good fire. The General, his son-in-law Grant, and his son-in-law Gage with their families are in his company. We are in all seventeen wagons and a carriage. The hunters, Captain Saunders and two others came in late this afternoon, having killed two buffalo and brought as much meat as they could carry. This evening a thunder gust passed over us with a little rain, then cleared off, but did not stay clear until daylight.

From Oregon Historical Quarterly Vol 17 year 1916  
Reminiscences of Mrs. Frank Collins, nee Martha Elizabeth Gilliam,  
by Fred Lockley. My father was General Cornelius Gilliam, though  
he was generally called "Uncle Neil". He was born at Mount Pisgah  
Florida. My mother was Mary Crawford, born Tennessee. I was born  
the day before the 4th of July in Andrew County Mo. 1839.  
Missouri was the jumping off place in those days. They didn't have  
courts and court records and licenses like they do now-a-days.

Now-a-days, a man most generally has only one job, like being a  
lawyer or a preacher, or a politician, or a farmer but when father  
was a young man the men folks had to do whatever was at hand. When  
the Black Hawk War broke out, he enlisted and fought through it.  
When the Seminole War broke out in Florida, where father was born,  
they made him Captain and he fought through that war. He was  
elected to the legislature in Missouri. He later got interested  
in religion and was an ordained preacher.

He was of the old testament style of preachers. He wasn't very  
strong in turning the other cheek. He would be hit on one cheek,  
then the one who hit him would think he was struck by an earth  
quake or a cyclone before he got time to hit father on the other  
cheek.

In the spring of 1843, the first party of emigrants started  
from Missouri for the Willamette Valley in Oregon.

They organized like a regular military expedition. Father was  
made General and Michael T. Simpson was made Colonel and four  
captains were elected. R. W. Morrison, Elijah Buntcn, W. Shaw and  
Richard Woodcock. Ben Nichols was chosen to act as judge and  
Joseph Gage and Theophilus Magruder were to serve as judge with  
him. Charley Saxton was Secretary. Later on in this narrative  
it is written:

My brother-in-law Alec Gage and wife stopped by the house, the day  
Wimple killed his wife. Frank Nichols, husband of Sarah Gilliam  
my sister was appointed the next sheriff. It was the job of  
Frank Nichols to hang Wimple. There was no jail and Wimple  
escaped but by posse, he was caught and brought back to Dallas  
and hanged October 1852.

In Volume 17 also Martha E. Collins (Martha Elizabeth Gilliam,  
born 7/3/1839, Andrew County Mo.) writes: two other wagon trains  
came across the plains the same season, one commanded by Nathan-  
iel Ford, the other by Jim Thorpe. She adds that we stayed on Mal-  
atin Plains while father travelled around the valley to find a  
suitable land claim. Father found a place that suited him near  
what is now the city of Dallas, Ore. In fact the western part  
of Dallas is built on our claim. There were six girls and two  
boys in the Gilliam family, only one being alive in 1916.

On this train was Henry Sagar who had sold all his possessions to come west. Mrs Sagar died in childbirth. It was their little girl baby that was born that the train stopped two days for out of respect for motherhood.

As they came to Dr. Marcus Whitman's mission, they left the little children with Mrs. Narcissus Whitman to come on down to get located. Then the Indians came in and massacred them all. The father nearly went mad when he learned of it. General Gilliam then took 50 men and I am sure the Gages were with them. They formed an army to punish the Indians. Mr Gilliam had always told his men to never put a loaded gun in the wagons for safety sake, but one of them did and when Mr. Gilliam went for a picket rope to tie his horse, the rope caught on a gun that discharged and shot Mr. Gilliam through the forehead and he was killed. He was brought back to Dallas and all Masons from Oregon came to the funeral.

They had taken 320 acres of land for each Mrs. Gilliam and the General but when they came to prove up the claim, the government wouldn't let her hold his share because he wasn't alive to prove up his 320 acres. So with all this work in helping settle up Oregon and lost his life in the cause they were cheated out of all he worked for. But, Gilliam County was named for him and that is where he lost his life for Oregon.

#### THE GILLIAM LINEAGE AND ARMS----

The Gilliam Family of Virginia, North Carolina and Ohio, is here presented with the coat of arms, as granted their ancestor. Count de Guillaume, by William the Conqueror, at the battle of Hastings, A.D. 1066

Arms- Gules, a wolf springing from behind a rock,  
in a field vert.

Crest- A Demi-Lion rampant, ppr

Motto-Vigilantia - Cautio - Adversarius  
(watchful) (cautious) (an opponent)

After coming to England; the name was changed from Guillaume to Gilliam, Gillam, Gilham, William.

John, Devereux and William Gilliam, sons of Sir Richard Devereux Gilliam, came to America in 1635 aboard the "Constance" with the Royal Commission from England, to survey and map the Dominion of Virginia.

From these three brothers; the Gilliams of this country are descended; Henning, Hotten, Bishop E.C. Meade and other early writers have made honorable mention of them. They were prominent during the Colonial and Revolutionary Periods.

Ensign James Gilliam of Lunenburg was killed during the Revolution of 1778. Lieutenant John Gilliam served with great valor in Captain Nathaniel Mason's Company of the 14th Virginia Regt. 1776



William and Mary's xl pg 84 "Bacon's Rebellion" speaks of John Gilliam, James Ellis, Thomas Jarrett, 1684; Captain James Gilliam served.

Sir Richard Devereux Gilliam married Lady Dorothy, daughter of the Earl of Pembroke, who was beheaded by the Lancastrians, July 27th 1469. Sir Richard was the eldest son of Walter, Viscount Hereford and the ancestor of Robert Jarratt Jr, Joseph, Devereux and Mary Jarrett, who married William Gilliam.

Children of William and Mary (Jarrett) Gilliam were Devereux, who married Edith Ellis, born in Henrico County Va in 1743

Sarah Gilliam, who married George Raulstone, a direct descendant of Lord Elgin and his wife Lady Margaret Creighton.

Governor John Floyd of Virginia (1831) was related to the Gilliams through the Davis line. Chief Justice John Marshall and Joseph Rucker Lamar were also related. The Gilliams have been prominent in both civil and military affairs in this country. John Gilliam was sent as Minister from the United States to Mexico, Colonel William Addison Gilliam and Major T.Y. (Stonewall) Jackson represented R.E. Colston to the Governor of Virginia April 27, 1861.

Dr William Addison Gilliam, son of William and Mary (Jarratt) Gilliam, married Eliza Davis of Kentucky, first cousin of President Jefferson Davis. Issue (1) William Addison Gilliam, served with valor as Colonel of the 60th regiment, during the Civil War. (2) Elizabeth Davis Gilliam (3) Theodosia Devereux Gilliam.

The Gilliam family may well be proud of their lineage, for authenticated facts, prove that step by step and link by link, they have descended in a clear and unbroken line to those who built up the foundation of our mighty country, and united by blood to the first families of the land.

The progenitor of the North Carolina line was Epaphroditus Gilliam who was born near Williamsburg Va and removed with his family to North Carolina. He was a descendant of William Gilliam, one of the three Gilliam Brothers who came to Virginia in 1635 aboard the Constance.

The progenitor of the Ohio line of this family was William Gilliam born near Yorktown Va. He was a descendant of Devereux Gilliam who came to Virginia in 1635. Prominent among the Ohio descendants are Dr. David Todd Gilliam of Columbia. He was born 4/3/1844 served in 2nd West Va cavalry during the Civil War, married Lucinda Eleen daughter of Judge Thomas L. Minton, graduated in Medicine in 1871 occupied six different chairs in Medical Colleges; Made Professor Emeritus of Gynecology; and author of many textbooks and novels. Dr Charles Frederic Gilliam, Supt of the State Hospital at Columbus, Ohio. (compiled by E. C. Meade)

THE FAMILY OF STEPHEN GAGE OF FRANKLIN COUNTY, ARK.

Appearance: Franklin County, Ark. Middle Township, Ozark P.O.  
Census years are shown, ages are given, also State and year  
of Birth.

| Name             | YEAR  | Age | State & | Year of Birth |
|------------------|-------|-----|---------|---------------|
| Stephen Gage     | 1850  | 31  | Mo.     | 1819          |
| Catherine (Wife) | 1850  | 31  | Mo.     | 1819          |
| Calvin           | 1850  | 12  | Ark     | 1838          |
| Mary (Melinda)   | 1850  | 10  | Ark     | 1840          |
| Martha           | 1850  | 8   | Ark     | 1842          |
| Morton           | 1850  | 6   | Ark     | 1844          |
| Stephen          | 1850  | 4   | Ark     | 1846          |
| Sarah            | 1850  | 2   | Ark     | 1848          |
| Anderson         | 1860  | 10  | Ark     | 1850          |
| Tabitha          | 1860  | 8   | Ark     | 1852          |
| Catherine        | 1860  | 6   | Ark     | 1854          |
| Lucinda          | 1860  | 4   | Ark     | 1856          |
| Randolph         | 1860  | 2   | Ark     | 1858          |
| -----            |       |     |         |               |
| Calvin Gage      | 1860* | 22  | Ark     | 1838          |
| Amanda (wife)    | 1860* | 22  | Miss    | 1838          |
| John Ann (F)     | 1860* | 2   | Ark     | 1858          |
| George           | 1860* | 19  | Ark     | 1842          |

\*Franklin County, Mill Creek Township, Census 1860 Charleston P.O.  
George included in the census apparently a brother or brother  
in law.

-----

Randolph Gage Ark 1858  
wife Britanna-----  
Children--all born in Ozark, Ark  
Katie 1885 Married: HARROWER lives Route 1 Box 33 Charleston Ark  
Lillie  
Jasper Newton 1888 lives R2 Box 139A Rogers, Denton Co Ark  
Edward 1889  
?Eauchley 1891  
Tennie 1892  
William Britton 1894  
Elizabeth 1896  
Maggie 1898

-----

Mrs. Harrower gives names of Saul, Sparks and Ance? Gage as  
also children of Stephen and Catherine

In the census of 1860 Franklin Co Ark, Middle Township Ozark PO  
appear a Jerry Gage age 14 and an SS Gage also age 14

Unmatched--Marriage Records.

| <u>Location</u><br>(explanation<br>below) | <u>GAGE</u> | <u>OTHER</u>       | <u>Date</u> |
|---|-------------|--------------------|-------------|
| (2)                                       | Abigail     | Newell A Hunt      | 9/9/1855    |
| (1)                                       | Andrew      | Aggie Lawrence     | 1/26/1879   |
| (12)                                      | Anna A      | John S Jack        | 2,11/1857   |
| (1)                                       | Buck        | Betty Dixon        | 12/5/1878   |
| (1)                                       | Caroline    | Primus Bryan       | 11/26/1869  |
| (3)                                       | George W.   | Sarah Pelton       | 3/22/1840   |
| (4)                                       | H.C.        | Addie Cogart       | 11/25/1879  |
| (2)                                       | Jane        | Oliver Hart        | 5/2/1894    |
| (5)                                       | Jane        | Jacob Creek        | --          |
| (1)                                       | Jane        | Abraham Mord       | 12/22/1866  |
| (7)                                       | James       | Betty Denny        | ---         |
| (6)                                       | Jeremiah    | Elizabeth Welsh    | 2/26/1855   |
| (1)                                       | Joe         | Sarah Ochlbj       | 10/18/1879  |
| (1)                                       | Johnson     | Lucy Trigg         | 12/28/1880  |
| (4)                                       | Joshua      | Judy AnnMcLoughlin | 1/23/1853   |
| (2)                                       | Lois Ethel  | Fritz Meinecke     | 3/18/1901   |
| (1)                                       | Lue         | Benjamin Reid      | 9/14/1871   |
| (4)                                       | Martin      | Susan Craft        | 10/31/1872  |
| (1)                                       | Martha      | S D Lacy           | 7/8/1855    |
| (9)                                       | Mary        | Shad Green         | 12/20/1782  |
| (2)                                       | Mary        | Charles Mills      | 8/17/1893   |
| (11)                                      | Mary W      | George W. Thompson | 4/3/1873    |
| (3)                                       | Melissa     | Charles Garret     | 7/12/1845   |
| (9) (10)                                  | Moses       | Sarah Wood         | 10/15/1783  |
| (1)                                       | Nancy       | Lee Reid           | 5/18/1871   |
| (4)                                       | Nancy A,    | W W Waterman       | 1/2/1878    |
| (1)                                       | Permelia    | J.W. Yates         | 9/28/1865   |
| (1)                                       | Ruth        | William D Thurmond | 8/2/1866    |
| (2)                                       | Rosanna     | John E Woods       | 4/13/1859   |
| (2)                                       | R.T.        | W R Stephens       | 12/7/1873   |
| (8)                                       | Richmond    | HannahThurkindell  | 9/18/1822   |
| (9)                                       | Sabry       | Robert Davis       | 8/14/1829   |
| (9)                                       | Sally       | Andrew Jones       | 9/10/1833   |
| (4)                                       | Sarah A     | T. J. Bruce        | 10/10/1871  |
| (1)                                       | Tempy       | W R Smith          | 9/26/1866   |
| (2)                                       | T.C.        | Mary C Shannon     | 3/22/1866   |
| (2)                                       | Thomas C.   | Barbara Bogard     | 12/20/1861  |

Explanation of Reference numbers:

- |                           |                       |
|---------------------------|-----------------------|
| (1) Bastrop County, Tex.  | (7) Red River Co. Tex |
| (2) Fayette County, Texas | (8) Howard Co Mo      |
| (3) Benton County, Ark    | (9) Rutherford Co NC  |
| (4) Hopkins County, Tex   | (10) McNairy Co Tenn  |
| (5) Warren County Ky      | (11) Collins Co Tex   |
| (6) Rutherford Co Tenn    | (12) Gibson Co. Tenn  |

CENSUS RECORDS

Also including other records of inhabitants at various periods before, in between, or after the census dates shown with a proper explanation made covering those entries.

Census records of heads of families prior to 1850 are shown as they appear. We have been able to make identification of some of them. Where this is possible, we have indicated the page number on which the individual is shown.

In the development of census records taken 1850 and thereafter many new families have been discovered. Wherever it has been possible to identify those included in a census record with one of the families set forth herein, we have done so. Then that particular census record in which they were found has not been included in the listing which follows. In other words, those census records which are set forth name those whose family connection remains to be discovered.

-----  
ALABAMA --

|  |                              |
|--|------------------------------|
| James                                      | Greene County census of 1830 |
| Jonathan (Gauge)                           | Marion County census of 1830 |
| 1 20/30 M; 1 5/10 and 1 20/30 F,           |                              |
| James                                      | Mobile Co. Census of 1830    |
| 1 30/40M, 1 40/50 M                        |                              |
| Matthew,                                   | Perry County, census of 1830 |
| Benjamin                                   | Pike County census of 1830   |
| 2 under 5, 1 20/30 and 1 70/80M            |                              |
| Joseph                                     | Shelby County census of 1840 |
| 1 70/80 M.                                 |                              |
| William                                    | Shelby Co. Census of 1840    |
| 2 5/10, 1 15/20, 1 20/30, 1 40/50 M.       |                              |
| 1 under 5, 2 10/15, 1 15/20 and 1 40/50 F. |                              |

The Territorial Papers of the United States compiled by and edited by Clarence Edward Carter--Alabama Volume--mentions a Moses Gauge living in the southwestern section of what is now Alabama. Prior to 1820.

CENSUS RECORDS  
ARKANSAS

Year of Birth--Census Year minus age shown-1850 and thereafter.

Carroll County, Osage Township 1850

|           |      |     |   |                  |
|-----------|------|-----|---|------------------|
| Frances E | 1842 | Ark | ) | -                |
| William B | 1844 | Ark | ) | Step children of |
| Cynthia   | 1849 | Ark | ) | Samuel Rogers    |

Chicot County 1830

Jeremiah 1 10/15, 1 15/20, 1 20/30, 1 40/50 M  
1 under 5, 2 5/10, 3 10/15, 1 40/50 F

Chicot County 1840

Preston 1 under 5, 1 20/30 M  
1 5/10, 2 under 5 and 1 20/30 F

Drew County, Smith Township 1850

Elizabeth 1784 N.C.

|          |      |      |
|----------|------|------|
| William  | 1812 | Tenn |
| Mary J   | 1823 | Tenn |
| Thomas J | 1847 | Ark  |
| Mary E   | 1849 | Ark  |

Franklin Co. Census 1850 and Franklin County, Mill Creek Town-  
ship, Charleston P.O 1860

|           |      |                   |
|-----------|------|-------------------|
| John      | 1835 | Ark               |
| Lucinda   | 1840 | Ark               |
| William   | 1791 | NC                |
| Elizabeth | 1816 | Tenn              |
| James     | 1835 | Ark               |
| John      | 1837 | Ark (not in 1860) |
| Martha    | 1837 | Ark               |
| Sarah     | 1840 | Ark               |
| George    | 1842 | Ark               |
| Eliza     | 1844 | Ark (not in 1860) |
| Marion    | 1846 | Ark               |
| Susan     | 1848 | Ark               |
| Tennessee | 1850 | Ark               |

Franklin County, White Oak Township Ozark PO 1860

|         |      |      |
|---------|------|------|
| William | 1833 | Tenn |
| Eliza   | 1840 | Ark  |
| Tempy   | 1858 | Ark  |

Franklin County, Lemeston Township, Cass PO Census 1860

|         |      |      |
|---------|------|------|
| William | 1836 | Ark  |
| ?Ibba   | 1841 | Tenn |
| Ann     | 1856 | Ark  |
| Rhoda   | 1858 | Ark  |

-91-  
CENSUS RECORDS  
ARKANSAS

Greene County 1840  
Calvin

Greene County 1850

|           |      |      |
|-----------|------|------|
| James     | 1829 | Ark  |
| Rachel    | 1832 | Ark  |
| Jacob     | 1814 | Tenn |
| Jeremiah  | 1821 | Tenn |
| Martha W  | 1826 | Tenn |
| William   | 1846 | Ark  |
| Elizabeth | 1847 | Ark  |
| John      | 1849 | Ark  |

Hempstead County 1850

|          |      |    |
|----------|------|----|
| Willis C | 1825 | Mo |
|----------|------|----|

Lafayette County 1840

Wilson J 1 30/40 male

Lawrence County 1860

|            |      |      |
|------------|------|------|
| Thomas B   | 1824 | Tenn |
| Mary J     | 1833 | Tenn |
| Parthina J | 1850 | Tenn |
| Sarah F    | 1852 | Ark  |
| James L    | 1853 | Ark  |
| Amanda E   | 1855 | Ark  |
| William B  | 1857 | Ark  |
| Lucinda A  | 1859 | Ark  |

Madison County 1840

|            |                                       |                  |
|------------|---------------------------------------|------------------|
| Calvin     | 1 under 5; 1 20/30 M                  | See: 256 page 49 |
|            | 1 under 5; 1 20/30 F                  |                  |
| Jacob      | 1 under 5; 1 20/30; 1 30/40, 1 80/90M | See Page 5       |
|            | 1 under 5; 1 15/20, 1 20/30F          |                  |
| Jeremiah   | 1 5/10, 1 20/30 M                     |                  |
|            | 3 under 5; 1 20/30 F                  |                  |
| John,      | 1 under 5; 1 15/20, 1 20/30M          |                  |
|            | 2 under 5, 1 5/10, 1/20/30 F          |                  |
| Stephen    |                                       |                  |
| Washington | 2 under 5; 1 20/30 M                  | See 107 Page 7   |
|            | 1 under 5, 1 5/10, 1 20/30 F          |                  |
| William    | 2 under 5, 1 5/10, 3 10/15, 1 40/50 M |                  |
|            | 1 15/20 F                             |                  |

Madison County 1840 War Eagle Township

William 2 under 5, 1 5/10, 1 20/30 M 1 20/30 F

Madison County 1840 Kings River Township

|         |                             |                  |
|---------|-----------------------------|------------------|
| William | 1 10/15; 1 15/20, 1 50/60 M | See No. 1 page 5 |
|         | 1 10/15, 1 15/20 1 50/60 F  |                  |

-92-  
Census Records  
ARKANSAS

Marion County 1840

James 1 under 5, 1 20/30 M, 1 20/30 F

Marion County Ark census 1850

|           |      |     |
|-----------|------|-----|
| Catherine | 1830 | --  |
| Miriam    | 1848 | Ark |
| Missouri  | 1850 | Ark |

Mississippi County 1850

|           |      |     |
|-----------|------|-----|
| Richmond  | 1821 | Ill |
| Catherine | 1820 | Ky  |
| Amos      | 1844 | Ark |
| John      | 1846 | Ark |
| Samuel    | 1849 | Ark |

Monroe County Census 1850-60

|       |      |    |
|-------|------|----|
| Nancy | 1795 | SC |
|-------|------|----|

Montgomery County 1850

|           |      |      |
|-----------|------|------|
| Jefferson | 1825 | Tenn |
| Mary      | 1826 | Tenn |
| James     | 1845 | Tenn |

Phillips County 1833

There was a William Gage in Phillips County Ark in 1833. He was a signer of an Arkansas, Phillips County Petition for a mail route from Memphis Tenn down the Mississippi River to Helena Ark. dated 2 25/1833. Territorial Papers of the United States Vol 21 Arkansas Territory 1829-1836.

Phillips County 1850

|           |      |     |
|-----------|------|-----|
| George C  | 1780 | NC  |
| Elizabeth | 1783 | NC  |
| James M   | 1810 | Ga  |
| Mariah    | 1818 | Ga  |
| Martha    | 1829 | Ga  |
| David     | 1842 | Ala |
| Daniel    | 1842 | Ala |
| Nancy H   | 1845 | Ala |

Pope County 1840

David, 1 under 5, 1 5/10, 1 10/15, 1 15/20, 1 30/40 M See 252  
1 5/10, 2 10/15, 1 15/20, 1 20/30 F Page 48

Pulaski County 1850

|                         |      |      |
|-------------------------|------|------|
| Eliza                   | 1832 | Tenn |
| Mary J                  | 1838 | Tex  |
| Children of Mahala Gage |      |      |

St Francis County 1830

Jonathan 3 under 5, 1 5/10, 2 10/15, 1 15/20, 1 40/50 M  
1 30/40 F  
Jacob, himself and 1 15/20 F

CENSUS RECORDS  
ARKANSAS

Saline County 1840

Burleson 1 under 5; 1 30/40 M See 253 Page 48  
1 under 5, 1 10/15, 1 15/20 F  
G.W.(George Washington) 1 5/10, 2 10/15, 1 30/40 M See 254 P48  
1 under 5, 1 5/10, 1 30/40 F.  
Jonas 1 5/10; 1 30/40 M See 255 Page 48  
1 5/10, 3 under 5, 1 20/30 F  
Reuben, 1 20/30. 1 70/80 M See No. 1 Page 47  
1 60/70 F

Washington County 1850  
Elizabeth 1825 Ark

CENSUS RECORDS  
FLORIDA

Escambia County Census of 1830

George 1 40/50 M, 1 10/15, 1 15/20, 1 40/50 F

CENSUS RECORDS  
KENTUCKY

Warren County census of 1800

An Aaron, Daniel and John (who received a land grant of 100 acres 7/30/1799)

MISSISSIPPI

The Territorial Papers of the United States, compiled and edited by Clarence Edwin Carter. These volumes were gotten out for all of the States that were originally territories, drawn principally from the archives of the Departments of State, Treasury, War, Interior and Post Office and Manuscript Division of the Library of Congress and the Senate and House files in Washington, D.C.

Volumes V and VI are for Mississippi.

At page 733 to and including page 736 is found a petition of sundry inhabitants of the District East of Pearl River in the Mississippi Territory to the Honorable the Congress of the United States dated May 1809 complaining about the territory being so large and too far between settlements for them to get any advantage from their taxes etc. They were asking that the territory be divided. This later was effected in 1817 when Mississippi became a State and the other half of the territory remained Alabama Territory until 1819.

The following Gage men signed the petition-Joshua 73rd on the list, Jeremiah 174th on the list, Daniel 207th on the list and Moses 209th on the list.

None of them appeared in the 1816 census and must therefore not have stayed in the territory.



MISSISSIPPI

The Daniel who signed 207th on the list is believed to have been Daniel Gage, a Revolutionary Soldier born 9/8/1745 Pelham, NH married: 5/27/1779 Elizabeth Greenough and had children: Daniel born 1785 died 12/18/1852 and a daughter Elizabeth who married Joseph Kittredge (1775:1832) The record of the marriage of Elizabeth Gage to Joseph Kittredge was sent to the Evans Memorial Library, Aberdeen Miss by Mr. Edward Henry Kittredge Baldwin of Ulupalakua, Hawaii. Island of Maui. A printed record of this is found in Compendium of American Genealogy by Virkus, Vol 7 P39.

Moses Gage, the 209th signer is believed to be the one found in what is now the southwestern part of what is now the State of Alabama.

The others have not been identified.

CENSUS  
MISSOURI

Howard County census of 1830

Richard 1 5/10, 1 40/50 M  
1 under 5 1 30/40 F

Jackson County 1850 Kaw Township

|          |      |    |
|----------|------|----|
| James D. | 1809 | Ky |
| Mary J   | 1813 | Ky |
| Richard  | 1839 | Mo |
| Rachel   | 1844 | Mo |
| Louisa   | 1849 | Mo |

CENSUS  
TENNESSEE

Rutherford County 1805

Jeremiah Gage, Married Elizabeth Welsh 2/26/1805

State as a whole

War of 1812.

Aaron Gage, Private, enlisted 28 Sept 1814 served under Major Russell and Capt Cowan volunteer Gunman

John Gage, Private; enlisted 9/20/1814 served under Lt. Col Hammond; Col. Lourey and Capt DeJaney, Infantry

John Gage, Private, enlisted 9/28/1814 served under Major Russell and Captain Hodges, Volunteer mounted gunman

Matthew Gage, Private, enlisted 9/28/1814 served under Major Russell Capt Cowan, Volunteer mounted gunman.

Moses Gage, Private, enlisted 9/20/1814 served under Major Woodfolk Capt Neil infantry

William Gage, Private, enlisted 9/28/1814 served under Major Russell Capt Cowan, Volunteer mounted Gunman

A CENSUS of 1820

Records of 22 counties checked-balance of county records lost, also other records of residence in Tennessee to and including the census of 1830 follow:

CARROLL county census 1830

Wiley Gage 2 under 5; 2 5/10, 1 20/30 M See See Pages 59 to 61  
1 under 5, 1 20/30 F

Wilson Gage, mentioned in court minutes 1821-26  
(See Lafayette Co Ark census of 1840)

Fayette County, census of 1830

Reuben (Rheubin) 1 10/15; 1 20/30, 1 60/70 M See No. 1 Page 47  
1 10/15, 1 15/20, 1 60/70 F

Moses 2 5/10, 1 15/20, 1 20/30, 1 30/40 M See No. 251 Page 47  
2 under 5, 1 20/30 F

Hardiman County census 1830

John 1 under 5; 2 5/10, 1 15/20, 1 40/50 M  
2 under 5; 1 10/15, 1 15/20, 1 30/40 F

Lucy, 1 15/20 M, 1 60/70 F See Page 24 and 25

William, 3 under 5, 2 10/15, 1 20/30 M  
2 5/10, 1 30/40 F

William, 1 under 5; 2 5/10; 1 15/20; 1 20/30 M  
1 under 5, 2 5/10, 1 15/20, 1 40/50 F

Haywood County census 1830

David 2 under 5; 1 20/30 M See 252 Page 47  
1 under 5, 1 5/10, 1 20/30 F

Matthew, 1 10/15, 1 30/40 M See No. 250 page 47

Hickman County census 1820

William (Gaye) 5 under 10; 1 10/16, 1 26/45 M  
2 under 10, 1 26/45 F

Lincoln County, census 1820

Aaron 1 under 10, 1 10/16, 1 45 and up M See pages 25 to 28  
1 10/16, and 1 45 and up F

Samuel Gage, 1 26/45 male and 1 16/26 F.

Lincoln County census 1830

Aaron 1 70/80 M and 1 60/70 F See Pages 25 to 28

Maury County census 1820

Simeon (Gagers) 1 under 10, 1 26/45 M.  
1 10/16, 1 16/26, and 1 45 and up F

Rutherford County Census 1820

John Gage, on 1809 Tax List also 1 10/16, and 1 45 and up M  
1 16/25 and 1 45 and up F

-96-  
CENSUS  
TENNESSEE

Rutherford County, census 1820

Matthew 1 under 10; 1 10/16; 2 16/18, 3 16/26M  
1 under 10, 1 16/26, 1 26/45 F

Shelby County census 1820

LeRoy H. 3 under 5; 1 5/10; 1 30/40M  
2 under 5, 1 5/10, 1 10/15, 1 30/40F

Tipton County 1826

Although too young to have his name shown in the census there is this reference from a list of Confederate Soldiers on an early birth in Tennessee..

William Gage, born in Tipton County, Tenn 9/11/1826 died 3/20/1898 At an early age he went from there to Marion County, Ala and from thence in 1840 he came to Williamson County, Texas where he married: Betty Townsend (born 2/2/1836 San Marcos, Texas died 1855?) She was the daughter of Richmond Townsend, a Texas Veteran settled in Bastrop County, Texas 5/17/1855 Survived by his wife and 7 children

Tipton County census 1830

Burleson 1 under 5, 1 20/30M 1 20/30 F See No. 253 Page 47  
James Gage, Sr 1 15/20, 1 20/30, 1 70/80 M See Pages 29 to 37  
1 5/10, 1 70/80 F  
James Gage Jr 2 under 5; 1 5/10; 1 40/50 M  
1 under 5, 2 5/10, 1 20/30F

Wayne County census 1820

Jonathan, 3 under 10, 1 26/45 M 1 26/45 F

White County census 1820

Daniel 1 16/18, 1 16/26, 1 45 and up M See page 29  
2 under 10, 1 10/16, 1 16/26 and 2 45 and upF

CENSUS

TEXAS

Anderson County 1880

|          |      |     |
|----------|------|-----|
| John L   | 1836 | --  |
| P. C     | 1840 | Ky  |
| Martin G | 1865 | Tex |
| Emma F   | 1867 | Tex |
| Mary E   | 1873 | Tex |
| George E | 1877 | Tex |

Bastrop County--Individual families formed by the use of the 1850-1860-1870 and 1880 Census records.

|           |      |      |         |      |      |        |      |     |
|-----------|------|------|---------|------|------|--------|------|-----|
| Jesse J   | 1816 | Tenn | Miranda | 1846 | Tenn | G deon | 1856 | Tex |
| Martha A  | 1819 | Tenn | Pamelia | 1849 | Tenn |        |      |     |
| Miranda E | 1846 | Tenn | Ruth    | 1851 | Tenn |        |      |     |

CENSUS

TEXAS

Bastrop County--Individual families formed by the use of the 1850-1860-1870-1880 Census records.

|              |       |       |            |      |      |
|--------------|-------|-------|------------|------|------|
| William      | 1823  | Tenn  | Jesse K    | 1846 | Ark  |
| Elizabeth    | 1827  | Tenn  | -----      | 1843 | Ala  |
| Calvin       | 1849  | Tex   | Phyllis    | 1863 | Tex  |
| James        | 1851  | Tex   | Charlotte  | 1863 | Tex  |
| Mary         | 1859  | Tex   | Male child | 1868 | Tex  |
| Mary         | 1845  | Tex   | ---        | 1812 | Tenn |
| H.L.         | 18--  | Ala   | Mary       | 1824 | Ky   |
| Wife         | 18--  | --    | Dardie     | 1860 | Tex  |
| Hermon       | 1853  | Tex   | William    | 1832 | Tenn |
| Washington   | 1864  | Tex   | Mary       | 18-- | ---- |
| ---          | 1841  | Ala   | Sarah      | 1860 | Tex  |
| Lydia        | 1841  | Texas | Allen      | 1862 | Tex  |
| T.L.         | 1864  | Tex   | Martha     | 1864 | Tex  |
| Paul R       | 1867  | Texas | George     | 1865 | Tex  |
|              |       |       | William    | 1866 | Tex  |
|              |       |       | James      | 1868 | Tex  |
| Forrest      | 1835  | Tenn  | James      | 1842 | Tenn |
| Mary         | 1841  | Tex   | Emily      | 1850 | Tex  |
|              |       |       | June       | 1869 | Tex  |
| Jesse        | 18--  | Tenn  | George     | 1843 | Tex  |
| Martha       | 18--  | Tenn  | Lucinda    | 1846 | Tex  |
| Female Child | 1861  | ---   | John       | 1869 | Tex  |
| R.L.         | 1852  | Tex   | Amanda     | 1859 | Tex  |
| Martha A     | 1819- | Tenn  | James W.   | 1839 | Tenn |
|              |       |       | Pamelia    | 1849 | Tex  |
|              |       |       | Joseph     | 1865 | Tex  |
|              |       |       | Tempe      | 1868 | Tex  |
|              |       |       | Carabelle  | 1873 | Tex  |
|              |       |       | Thinderine | 1876 | Tex  |
|              |       |       | Lucinda    | 1879 | Tex  |

-----  
Bowie County census 1860

|            |      |      |
|------------|------|------|
| William M. | 1828 | Tex  |
| Elizabeth  | 1838 | Miss |
| Calvin     | 1849 | Tex  |
| Mary       | 1854 | Tex  |

CENSUS

TEXAS

Cherokee County census 1860

E (Ephraim) 1821 Ala

Granted 320 acres of land Cherokee County 3rd class headright  
of the Republic of Texas. Immigrant after 10/1/1837 and  
before 1/1/1840.

\*Malinda 1821 Ala

J.M. 1844 Ala

M.J. 1846 Ala

\*John H 1850 Ala

\*Green G 1852 Tex

\*Robert E 1856 Tex

\*Lafayette 1858 Tex

\*Franklin 1860 Tex

\*See Hill County Texas Census of  
1870

William 1832 Ala

Sarah A 1832 Ala

Elijah 1852 Ala

E.T. 1855 Ala

Jarvis G 1857 Ala

J.B. 1859 Ala

Elizabeth 1800 --

J.T. 1834 Ala

Thomas R 1843 Ala

Catherine 1836 Tenn

Solomon 1853 Ala

Fayette County census 1860

James 1808 Tenn

Jane 1810 Tenn

Maralda 1840 Ark

Rebecca 1842 Ark

Nancy 1845 Tex

Moses 1849 Tex

J.C. 1832 Tenn

Mary 1838 --

Sarah E 1859 Tex

CENSUS

TEXAS

Hill County, census 1870

|            |      |      |                      |
|------------|------|------|----------------------|
| *Malinda   | 1821 | Ala  |                      |
| *John H    | 1850 | Ala  | *See Cherokee County |
| *Green G   | 1852 | Tex  | Census 1860          |
| *Robert E  | 1856 | Tex  |                      |
| *Lafayette | 1858 | Tex  |                      |
| *Franklin  | 1860 | Tex  |                      |
| James M    | 1843 | Ala  |                      |
| ?Sarildass | 1850 | Miss |                      |
| Mary B     | 1868 | Tex  |                      |
| Jasper     | 1858 | Ark  |                      |

Navarro County census 1870

|         |      |     |  |
|---------|------|-----|--|
| William | 1839 | Ala |  |
| William | 1810 | Tex |  |
| Nancy   | 1817 | Tex |  |
| William | 1849 | Tex |  |
| Mattie  | 1854 | Tex |  |
| T or L  | 1857 | Tex |  |

(100)  
INDEX OF NAMES

| <u>Name</u>         | <u>Page</u> | <u>Name</u>           | <u>Page</u> |
|---------------------|-------------|-----------------------|-------------|
| Alford, Thomas      | 49          | Brazil, Carcy O'Leo   | 51          |
| Allison, Exie Mae   | 67          | Etheridge C           | 51          |
| Frances             | 66          | Jesse Calvin          | 50-51       |
| James               | 66          | Mary Ann              | 51          |
| John                | 64-66       | Matilda Jane          | 51          |
| Mabel               | 66          | Moses E               | 50          |
| Mary                | 66          | Capt William          | 51          |
| Neal                | 66          | Brickey, Maggie May   | 60          |
| Parthy              | 66          | Brown                 | 62          |
| Titus               | 66          | Ida                   | 60          |
| Wayne               | 66          | Bruce, T.J.           | 88          |
| Anderson, Mary      | 54          | Bryan, Primus         | 88          |
| Andrews, Mary       | 54          | Buchanan, Ollie       | 75          |
| Ashe, Albert D      | 66-68       | Bucknell, Hannah      | 54          |
| Albert David        | 68          | Bunton, Elijah        | 84          |
| William Ronald      | 68          | Burkens, Cletus       | 64-66       |
| Austin, Elizabeth   | 58          | Joseph                | 66          |
|                     |             | Shelby                | 66          |
| Bailey, Capt Joseph | 80          | Burleson, Aaron       | 47-53       |
| Baine, James A      | 58          | Abigail               | 47-53       |
| Baird, Barney       | 75          | Daniel                | 53          |
| Deward              | 75          | Edward                | 53-54       |
| Francis             | 75          | Elizabeth             | 53          |
| Harold              | 75          | Fearnot               | 53          |
| Henry               | 75          | James                 | 53-54       |
| Lon                 | 74-75       | Jesse                 | 53          |
| Orbie               | 75          | Job                   | 53          |
| Theodore            | 75          | Joel                  | 53          |
| William             | 74          | John                  | 53          |
| Ballard, George     | 71          | Jonathan              | 53          |
| Barnard, Emma Ann   | 61          | Joseph                | 53-54       |
| Barry, Bonnie Olin  | 58          | Mary                  | 53          |
| Bay, Polly Janet    | 51          | Mary Jane             | 47-49       |
| Beel, Oia           | 64-65       | Nancy                 | 53          |
| Bergine, Kate       | 75          | Rachel                | 47-53       |
| Bishop, D.L.        | 62          | Return                | 53          |
| Black               | 47          | Rhoda                 | 53          |
| Bogard, Barbara     | 88          | Sarah                 | 53          |
| W.J.                | 50          | Thomas                | 53          |
| Boyd, Bobby Ray     | 68          | Caffey                | 71          |
| Charles Michael     | 69          | Camp, A.B.            | 72          |
| David Taft          | 64-66       | Capp, Gladys          | 75          |
| Harold              | 67-68       | Carothers, Willie Joe | 65-68       |
| Herman Gordon       | 67          | Carrington, Ariraho   | 73          |
| Jasper              | 66          | Asbury                | 73          |
| John Olin           | 67-69       | Bell                  | 73          |
| Kenneth Earl        | 68          | Dooly G               | 73          |
| Linda Olene         | 69          | Gad                   | 73          |
| Mildred Elizabeth   | 66-68       | Henry                 | 73          |
| Paulette Taft       | 66          | Lita                  | 73          |
| Rachel              | 67-68       | Locky J               | 73          |
| William Manley      | 66          | Peter W               | 73-71       |

(101)

## INDEX OF NAMES

| <u>Name</u>          | <u>Page</u> | <u>Name</u>           | <u>Page</u> |
|----------------------|-------------|-----------------------|-------------|
| Carrington, Thomas   | 71-74       | Cox, Ira McMillan     | 72          |
| T.R. Jr              | 73          | Lela Belle            | 72          |
| YS                   | 74          | Lewis Upton           | 71-74       |
| Yera                 | 74          | Lucinda               | 71          |
| Carter, A.H.         | 80          | Lucinda (Bentley)     | 74          |
| Cartwright, Matthew  | 69          | Malinda               | 72          |
| Chromister, Marie    | 74          | Mary Frances          | 71          |
| Clifton, Charles R   | 60          | Richard Ferdinand     | 72-74       |
| Cobb, Thomas         | 65          | Sallie                | 72          |
| Cogart, Addie        | 88          | Sidney                | 74          |
| Collins, Gladys May  | 76          | Surrelda              | 74-75       |
| Frank (Mrs)          | 84          | Taliaferro Lewis      | 74          |
| John Atwell          | 76          | Vera                  | 74          |
| John Emmett          | 76          | Wanetta               | 74          |
| John Emmett Jr       | 76          | Wilburn               | 72          |
| John Henry           | 76          | Craft, Susan          | 88          |
| Martha E             | 84          | Craig, Joseph Marion  | 60          |
| Myrtice Ray          | 76          | Caton, Mary           | 75          |
| Sarah Angeline (Ray) | 76          | Crawford, Mary        | 84          |
| Thurlow Pauline      | 76          | Creek, Jacob          | 88          |
| Combs, Thelma        | 65-67       | Cromer, Mary          | 82          |
| Compton, Delia       | 72          | Cude, Thelma          | 65-68       |
| Comstock, Elizabeth  | 54          |                       |             |
| Coons, Donald        | 61          |                       |             |
| Cooper, Lucy Martha  | 59          | Dancer, J.M.          | 48          |
| Martha               | 59          | Davis                 | 65          |
| Cothorn, Ted         | 65          | Robert                | 88          |
| Couch, Bessie        | 62          | Denny, Betty          | 88          |
| Flora Louella        | 60          | Dillingham, Mary Jane | 76A         |
| George Herbert       | 60          | Dixon, Betty          | 88          |
| Harriet Naomi        | 60-61       | Doland, David         | 60          |
| Lewis                | 60          | Elizabeth             | 59          |
| Lindley              | 60          | Pinckney (Smith)      | 60          |
| Loula                | 60          | Susannah              | 60          |
| Martha Alma          | 60          | Doty, Sarah           | 54          |
| Minnie Pearl         | 60          | DuBose, Miriam Elvira |             |
| Moses Everett        | 60          | nee Cox               | 71          |
| Noah David           | 60          |                       |             |
| Thomas Lee           | 60          | Eitel, A.M.           | 73          |
| Cox                  | 77          | Ben                   | 71          |
| Annie G              | 72          | Earnest               | 73          |
| Asbury G             | 71          | Huston                | 73          |
| Asbury Garrison      | 72          | James Anderson        | 73          |
| Bessie               | 74          | Maggie                | 73          |
| Emerson              | 74          | Rufus                 | 73          |
| Ezra                 | 74          | Elliott               | 80          |
| Frances Olivia       | 74-76       | Evernden              | 82          |
| Gertrude             | 74          |                       |             |
| Harmon               | 72          | Fenwick, George       | 54          |



## INDEX OF NAMES

| <u>Name</u>            | <u>Page</u>                 | <u>Name</u>          | <u>Page</u>                |
|------------------------|-----------------------------|----------------------|----------------------------|
| Ferguson, Georgia Faye | 67-69                       | Gage, Calvin         | 47-49-59-87-91-97          |
| Fish                   | 82                          | Candye               | 82                         |
| Lucy                   | 58                          | Carla Marie          | 76                         |
| Fitzgerald, A          | 73                          | Caroline             | 88                         |
| Beatrice               | 73                          | Carolyn              | 67                         |
| James                  | 70                          | Cass                 | 63                         |
| Fierney                | 81                          | Cassie               | 63                         |
| Alexander              | 81                          | Catherine            | 87-92-98                   |
| Laura                  | 81                          | Charles              | 58                         |
| Sadie                  | 81                          | Charles C            | 58                         |
| Fuller, Benjamin       | 69                          | Charles R            | 64-65-71                   |
| Gaddy, Geraldine       | 66                          | Charles W            | 63                         |
| Gage, Aaron            | 56-57-65-67-76A<br>93-94-95 | Charlotte            | 97                         |
| Abigail                | 48-88                       | Chasiana             | 71                         |
| Abraham                | 70-75                       | Chester              | 75                         |
| Adaline                | 71-73                       | Clara A              | 82                         |
| Addie                  | 80                          | Clariana             | 71                         |
| Adrian                 | 65-67                       | Clarinda             | 74                         |
| Alexander              | 77-80-84                    | Clarra (Clarise sty) | 71-74                      |
| Alfred                 | 59-72                       | Cleveland Duane      | 52                         |
| Allen                  | 72-97                       | Clio Anna            | 71                         |
| Ananda                 | 75                          | Clyde A              | 82                         |
| Ananda E               | 91                          | Columbus             | 58-64-65                   |
| Anos                   | 92                          | Cora Elizabeth       | 76                         |
| Ance                   | 81                          | Cornelius            | 80-82                      |
| Anderson               | 87                          | Cynthia              | 80-90                      |
| Andrew                 | 88                          | Daniel               | 56-57-92-93- 94-96         |
| Anna A                 | 88                          | Daniel Webster       | 74                         |
| Annie                  | 64-65                       | Dardie               | 97                         |
| Annie Pearl            | 65                          | David                | 56-57-58-60-67-71-73-92-95 |
| Arthur Braxton         | 51-52                       | David A              | 47-48-65                   |
| Arthur Lee             | 64-66                       | David F              | 58-92                      |
| Arthur Ray             | 66                          | David Ferdinand      | 73-75                      |
| Aubrey Earl            | 64-66                       | Dee                  | 70-73-75                   |
| Austin                 | 51                          | Dinah                | 80-81                      |
| Barbara                | 67-69                       | Dionna Reed          | 77                         |
| Benjamin               | 64-69-70- 72-89             | Dora                 | 71-74                      |
| Betty                  | 75                          | Draper               | 75                         |
| Bertha                 | 62                          | E. Lee               | 65-67                      |
| Betty Ann              | 50                          | E. T                 | 98                         |
| Betty Jean             | 52                          | Earl Parker          | 63                         |
| Beulah                 | 64-65                       | Eauchley             | 87                         |
| Billy                  | 61-69                       | Edmund               | 77                         |
| Birdie A               | 50                          | Edward               | 77-80-87                   |
| Bobbie Lee             | 76                          | Elbert Washington    | 60                         |
| Bonnie                 | 82                          | Elijah               | 98                         |
| Buck                   | 88                          | Eliza                | 90-92                      |
| Buford                 | 65                          | Eliza J              | 60                         |
| Burleson               | 47-48- 93 96                | Eliza Jane           | 58                         |

(103)

## INDEX OF NAMES

| <u>Name</u>               | <u>Page</u>                | <u>Name</u>                    | <u>Page</u>  |
|---------------------------|----------------------------|--------------------------------|--------------|
| Gage, Elizabeth           | 47-64-66-71-75-87-90-91-92 | Gage, Herbert                  | 51           |
|                           | 93-97-98                   | Hermon                         | 97           |
| Emandy E                  | 70                         | Hester                         | 64-66        |
| Emily                     | 67-69                      | Hiram                          | 48           |
| Erma F                    | 96                         | Hiram Joseph                   | 60           |
| Ermaline                  | 59                         | Hosea                          | 58           |
| Emma Lucille              | 75                         | Howell Travis                  | 62           |
| Ephraim                   | 98                         | Hubert                         | 58           |
| Ethel                     | 64                         | Hugh M                         | 62-63        |
| Eula                      | 64-66                      |                                |              |
| Eula May                  | 75                         | Ibba                           | 90           |
| Eura Lena                 | 75                         | Inez                           | 51-52        |
|                           |                            | Irene                          | 51           |
| Fairy                     | 71                         | Isaac                          | 47           |
| Fanny                     | 81                         | Isabel                         | 59           |
| Fluanna                   | 59                         | JB                             | 98           |
| Forrest                   | 97                         | JC                             | 61-98        |
| Francis E                 | 90                         | JM                             | 98           |
| Frank                     | 72                         | JT                             | 98           |
| Franklin                  | 98-99                      | Jack                           | 64           |
| Fred                      | 72-82                      | Jackie                         | 66           |
| Fulton                    | 59                         | Jacob                          | 91           |
|                           |                            | Jacob William                  | 92           |
| GW                        | 93                         | James 48,-50-88-89-90-91-92-97 | 98-99        |
| Gad                       | 70-71                      | James D                        | 94           |
| Gahala                    | 47                         | James L                        | 91           |
| Gassaway                  | 70-71                      | James M                        | 92           |
| George 49-62-87-90-93-70  |                            | James Ronald                   | 76           |
| George C                  | 92                         | James T                        | 49           |
| George E                  | 96                         | James W                        | 60           |
| George G                  | 52                         | Jane                           | 88           |
| George Washington Shirley | 49-51                      | Jarvis G                       | 98           |
| George W 47-48-63-88-93   |                            | Jasper                         | 99           |
| George Martin             | 65                         | Jasper Newton                  | 87           |
| Gilliam P                 | 82                         | Jefferson                      | 92           |
| Gladys                    | 82                         | Jeremiah 88-90-91-93-94        |              |
| Gracie                    | 51                         | Jerry                          | 66-87        |
| Gregory                   | 69                         | Jesse                          | 81-97-49-77. |
| Green G                   | 98-99                      | Jesse J                        | 96           |
|                           |                            | Jesse K                        | 97           |
| H. C.                     | 88                         | Joe                            | 64-88        |
| HL                        | 97                         | JoAnn                          | 66           |
| Hannah                    | 76                         | John 50-56-57-59-62-71-90-91   |              |
| Harriet                   | 64-65                      | 92-93-94-95-98                 |              |
| Haskell Dee               | 75                         | John Ann                       | 87           |
| Henry 63-64-65-70-71      |                            | John Calvin                    | 61-62        |
| Henry Asbury (Bud)        | 71-74                      | John E                         | 47           |
| Henry Ferdinand           | 72                         | John D                         | 58           |
| Henry Salem               | 48-50                      | John H                         | 98-99        |

| Index of Names           |             | Index of Names                  |             |
|--------------------------|-------------|---------------------------------|-------------|
| <u>Names</u>             | <u>Page</u> | <u>Names</u>                    | <u>Page</u> |
| Gage, John J             | 58          | Gagard                          | 98          |
| John L                   | 96          | Maggie                          | 87          |
| John M                   | 58          | Mahala                          | 92          |
| John R                   | 65-67       | Malphonetta                     | 71          |
| John Ross                | 65-66       | Mamie                           | 72          |
| John Taylor              | 64-63       | Mancil                          | 71-73       |
| John W                   | 80-81       | Maralda                         | 98          |
| Johnson                  | 98          | Marcus Dimpse                   | 58          |
| Jonas                    | 47-48-93    | Margaret                        | 71-80       |
| Jonathan                 | 89-92-96    | Martha 47-59-88-90-92-86        |             |
| Joseph 64-65-77-78-79-80 |             | Martha Ellen                    | 50          |
| 84-89                    |             | Martha Frances                  | 74          |
| Joseph C                 | 49          | Martha Susan                    | 60          |
| Joseph M                 | 47-49       | Martha W                        | 91          |
| Joshua                   | 70-88-93    | Margueretta                     | 64-66       |
| Katherine                | 66          | Mariah                          | 92          |
| Kathy                    | 66          | Marion                          | 49-59-90    |
| Katie                    | 87          | Martin                          | 75-88-96    |
| Kay                      | 68          | Martin VanBuren                 | 73          |
| Eadelle                  | 52          | Mary 48-64-75-80-81-87-88-92-97 |             |
| Lafayette                | 58-98-99    | Mary Abigail                    | 48          |
| Lancelot Arnold          | 75-76       | Mary A                          | 49          |
| Lancelot Arnold Jr       | 76          | Mary Ann                        | 51-58-65-67 |
| Laura E                  | 53          | Mary B                          | 99          |
| Layton                   | 65-68       | Mary E                          | 58-90       |
| LeAnna                   | 82          | Mary (Molly) Elizabeth          | 94          |
| Lee A                    | 82          | Mary Frances                    | 60          |
| LeRoyH                   | 96          | Mary J                          | 90-91-92-94 |
| Lexie                    | 64          | Mary Jane                       | 72-92       |
| Lillie                   | 87          | Mary Nola                       | 66          |
| Lilly M                  | 87          | Mary Ruth                       | 65          |
| Linda                    | 66-68       | Mary W                          | 88          |
| Locky                    | 71-73       | Nattie                          | 99          |
| Lois Ethel               | 88          | Mohein Lambrett                 | 74          |
| Loraine                  | 65          | Melford                         | 59          |
| Loris                    | 72          | Melinda                         | 87-98-99    |
| Louis                    | 72          | Melissa                         | 88          |
| Louisa                   | 59-94       | Milford                         | 59          |
| Lucinda                  | 87-90-91    | Millie                          | 77          |
| Lucinda E                | 96          | Miranda                         | 96          |
| Lucius                   | 71          | Miriam                          | 92          |
| Lucy                     | 59-63       | Missouri                        | 92          |
| Lucy Edna                | 53          | Molly                           | 64          |
| Lue                      | 88          | Monroe                          | 49          |
| Lulu                     | 72          | Morton                          | 87          |
| Lydia                    | 97          | Moses 47-48-57-88-93-94-95-98   |             |
| Lyman                    | 65-67       | Moses Jr                        | 47          |
|                          |             | Moses V                         | 49          |
|                          |             | Mourning                        | 59          |
|                          |             | Myrl                            | 52          |

(105)

Index of names

| <u>Name</u>                   | <u>Page</u> | <u>Name</u>                | <u>Page</u> |
|-------------------------------|-------------|----------------------------|-------------|
| Gage, Nancy 53-75-82-88-98-99 | 98-99       | Gage, Ronnie               | 67          |
| NancyA                        | 88-92       | Rosanna                    | 88          |
| NancyE                        | 72          | Rosie Marie                | 76          |
| Nancy H                       | 92          | Rozarah                    | 48          |
| Nancy L                       | 48          | Ruth                       | 96-88       |
| Nanie J                       | 49          | S.S.                       | 87          |
| Nettie Larie                  | 74          | Sabry                      | 88          |
| Nora                          | 62          | Sallie                     | 63          |
| Olivia                        | 70-72       | Sally                      | 88          |
| Ollic                         | 64-65       | Samuel                     | 77-92-95    |
| Ora Doria                     | 74          | Samuel Alexander           | 60          |
| Orelia                        | 70-72       | Samuel Patterson           | 57-58       |
| Oscar McKinley                | 64          | Sandra                     | 66          |
| PG                            | 96          | Sarah 58-59-63-75-87-90-94 |             |
| Pamelia                       |             | Sarah A                    | 88-98       |
| Parthenia J                   | 92          | Sarah Abigail              | 50-51       |
| Paul Edward                   | 76          | Sarah Ann                  | 47          |
| Paul R                        | 97          | Sarah C                    | 49          |
| Pauleme                       | 64-66       | Sarah E                    | 98          |
| Pauline                       | 51          | Sarah F                    | 91          |
| Permelia                      | 88          | Sarah G                    | 82          |
| Perry Dick                    | 80          | Sarildass                  | 99          |
| Phyllis                       | 97          | Saul                       | 87          |
| Polly                         | 63-80       | Sharlottie                 | 60          |
| Preston                       | 90          | Sheila                     | 66          |
| RL                            | 70          | Shirley                    | 47-49-51    |
| RT                            | 88          | Simeon                     | 95          |
| Rachel 71-73-75-91-94         |             | Solomon                    | 98          |
| Ralph                         | 66          | Sparks                     | 87          |
| Randolph                      | 87          | Stella Bell                | 51          |
| Raymond                       | 67          | Stephen                    | 87-91       |
| Rebecca 48-65-67-68-98        |             | Susan                      | 59-90       |
| Rebecca Ann                   | 76          | T or L                     | 99          |
| Rena                          | 51          | TC                         | 88          |
| Reuben 47-53-57-64-93-95      |             | TL                         | 97          |
| Rheubin                       | 47-95       | Tabitha                    | 87          |
| Rhoda                         | 90          | Tempy                      | 49-88-90    |
| Richard                       | 94          | Tennessee                  | 60-90       |
| Richard Arnold                | 76          | Tennie                     | 87          |
| Richmond                      | 88-92       | Terry Lee                  | 76          |
| Rickie Rudolph                | 76          | Tessie                     | 71          |
| Robert                        | 58-59       | Texana                     | 58          |
| Robert E                      | 98-99       | Thelma Mac                 | 62          |
| Robert M                      | 70-71       | Thomas 51-58-77-80-81      |             |
| Robert Taylor                 | 65          | Thomas B                   | 91          |
|                               |             | Thomas Clyde               | 56-58-88    |

(106)  
Index of Names

| <u>Name</u>         | <u>Page</u>          | <u>Name</u>               | <u>Page</u> |
|---------------------|----------------------|---------------------------|-------------|
| Gage, Thomas E      | 48-50-51             | Gilliam, Martha Elizabeth | 84          |
| Thomas Jefferson    | 70-72-75-90          | Mary                      | 80          |
| Thomas Perry        | 52                   | Mary (Crawford)           | 80-83       |
| Thomas R            | 98                   | Neil                      | 83          |
| Thomas Rusk         | 58                   | Rebecca Jane              | 80          |
| Thomas W            | 50                   | Sarah                     | 84          |
| Tommy Allen         | 76                   | Goodman, William          | 80          |
| Valder              | 73                   | Grant, David              | 80-83       |
| Virgie              | 82                   | Green, Ada                | 75          |
| Vivian              | 82                   | Billy                     | 69          |
| Washington          | 51-91-97             | Della                     | 75          |
| Wiley               | 59-95                | Frances                   | 73-75       |
| William             | 58-59-77-80-89-90-91 | Shad                      | 88          |
|                     | 92-95-96-97-98-99    | Hale, Robert              | 73          |
| William Albert      | 64                   | Hamerick                  | 67-69       |
| William Alton       | 73-75                | Dannie                    | 69          |
| William Britton     | 87-90-91             | Vickie                    | 69          |
| William H           | 50                   | Harper, Jesse             | 75          |
| William Howard      | 60                   | Harrell, Sarah Elizabeth  | 70          |
| William K           | 50                   | Harrower, Katie           | 87          |
| William M           | 97                   | Hawkins, Effie            | 65-67       |
| William Thomas      | 60                   | Hays, William             | 74          |
| William W           | 80                   | Henry, Catherine          | 64          |
| William Washington  | 82                   | Henson, Kay               | 66          |
| Willis David        | 58                   | Lila                      | 66          |
| Willis Joshua       | 74                   | Hill                      | 64          |
| Wilson              | 95                   | Jessie                    | 74          |
| Wilson J            | 91                   | Hodges, William           | 72          |
| Wilson K            | 59                   | Holden, Judy              | 70          |
| Gaines, Thankful    | 53                   | P.D.                      | 75          |
| Galbraith, Della    | 52                   | Holland, Daisy            | 64-65       |
| Martha Ellen        | 52                   | Hooper, Anita Lynn        | 68          |
| Thomas Arthur       | 52                   | Clarence                  | 67-68       |
| Garrett, Charles    | 88                   | Hooten, Andrew            | 50          |
| Garrott, Joe        | 65-68                | Hoover, Nancy             | 70          |
| Pat                 | 68                   | Rhoda Jane                | 71          |
| Troy                | 68                   | Horton, Mabel             | 60          |
| Gillespie, Virginia | 61                   | Humphries, Dollie Faye    | 74          |
| Gilliam, Cornelius  | 77-80-83-84          | Martha                    | 54          |
|                     | 85                   | Hunt, Charles Ray         | 67          |
| Family              | 85-86                | Leslie                    | 65-67       |
| Louisa              | 77                   | Newell                    | 88          |
| Marcus DL           | 80                   | Huston, Boh               | 63          |
| Margaret Louise     | 80                   | Percy                     | 65          |
|                     |                      | Ingle, Bonnie Faye        | 66          |
|                     |                      | Buford                    | 66-68       |

(107)

## INDEX OF NAMES

| <u>Name</u>             | <u>Page</u> | <u>Name</u>          | <u>Page</u> |
|-------------------------|-------------|----------------------|-------------|
| Ingle, Jennie           | 66          | Marsh, Alec          | 69          |
| John                    | 64-66       | Edison               | 75          |
| Lafayette               | 66          | Mamie (Bell)         | 72          |
| Ray                     | 66          | Massey               | 67-68       |
| Sarah                   | 66          | Christy              | 68          |
| Sylvia                  | 68          | Pearl                | 65-67       |
| Jack, John S            | 88          | Steve                | 68          |
| Jackson                 | 81          | Mathis, William      | 72          |
| Jamison; Lavonia        | 72          | Matlock, Josephine   | 49          |
| Jenkins, Clara          | 64-65       | Matthews, William    | 48          |
| Johns, Mariah           | 48          | Mays, Mary E         | 47          |
| Johnston, John          | 75          | McCann, Emily        | 63          |
| Jones, Andrew           | 88          | McClure, Levi        | 48          |
| James                   | 47          | McDonald, Essie      | 63          |
| Joyner, Joydean         | 66          | Reuben               | 75          |
| Kent, Lorena A          | 82          | McIntosh, Mollie     | 72          |
| Kerby, Annie Lou        | 65-68       | Sarah Jane           | 72          |
| Harry                   | 68          | McLain, Mabel        | 74          |
| Irene                   | 65          | McLean               | 62          |
| Joe                     | 65-68       | McLoughlin, Judy Ann | 88          |
| Truman                  | 64-65       | Meinecke, Fritz      | 88          |
| Kiestler, Chester       | 66          | Miller, Mary Jane    | 49          |
| Kirby, Harriet          | 48-50       | Mills, Charles       | 88          |
| Kirtland, Elizabeth     | 54          | Mooney, Ossie        | 75          |
| Kittredge, Edward Henry | 94          | Moore, Shirley       | 76          |
| Joseph                  | 94          | Mord, Abraham        | 88          |
| Kucus, Sara             | 68          | Morrison, R W        | 84          |
| Lacy, S. D.             | 88          | Nelson, Martha       | 58          |
| Landruth                | 82          | Susan                | 58          |
| Lawrence, Aggie         | 88          | Nesser, Arthur       | 74          |
| Lee, Laura Loudell      | 76          | Nettles, Ann         | 50          |
| Lewis, Martha           | 60          | Rebecca Jane         | 50          |
| Mary Florence           | 61          | Sarah Elizabeth      | 50          |
| Lipford, Frank          | 65          | Shadrach             | 50          |
| Marjorie                | 65-68       | Nichols              | 81          |
| Richard                 | 64          | Ben                  | 80-84       |
| Livingston, Fanny       | 77          | Frank                | 84          |
| Frances                 | 77          | Nobber, Sadie        | 74          |
| Loway; Margha Frances   | 71-74       | Nutter, Catherine    | 61          |
| Lucus, Sara             | 68          | Ochlbly, Sarah       | 88          |
| Lumkin                  | 67-69       | Pankey, Ike          | 72          |
| Lumkin, Laurie          | 69          | Sam                  | 72          |
| Maberry, D.             | 72          | Parnell, Flora L.    | 60          |
| Mackey, Winnie Adeline  | 74          | Pelton, Sarah        | 88          |
| Magruder, Theophilus    | 84          | Peterson, L. D.      | 47          |
| Mansfield, Squire       | 60          | Philips              | 63          |
|                         |             | Leonard              | 65-68       |

(108)

INDEX OF NAMES

| <u>Name</u>            | <u>Page</u> | <u>Name</u>     | <u>Page</u> |
|------------------------|-------------|-----------------|-------------|
| Phillips, David Eugene | 76A         | Sakuth          | 51          |
| Henry Marcus           | 76A         | Sampson; Buddy  | 67          |
| Jane                   | 68          | Sanders, Betty  | 67          |
| Lilly (Smith)          | 76A         | Cora            | 72          |
| Samuel Smith           | 76A         | Dave            | 70-72       |
| Terry                  | 68          | Franklin        | 70          |
| Phipps                 | 81          | Ivy Naomi       | 75          |
| Lela                   | 81          | Joe             | 70          |
| Vera                   | 81          | Walker          | 72          |
| Pinion, Martha         | 60          | Saunders, Capt  | 83          |
| Pinson                 | 51          | Saxton, Charley | 84          |
| Plunk                  | 63-66       | Seymour         | 82          |
| Elijah Lawson          | 64          | Shannon, Mary C | 88          |
| Eric                   | 67          | Shaw, W         | 84          |
| Hubert                 | 64-67       | Shepherd, Anne  | 72          |
| Lillie                 | 64          | Shipman         |             |
| William                | 66          | Abigail         | 54          |
| Willie                 | 64-66       | Abraham         | 55          |
| Powder                 | 82          | Azariah         | 54          |
| Prontiss, Charles W    | 63          | Catherine       | 55          |
| Earl Parker            | 63          | Daniel          | 53-54-55    |
| Price, Gladys Evelyn   | 51          | Edward          | 54-55       |
| Frances E              | 81          | Eleanor         | 54          |
| Rosalie                | 73          | Elizabeth       | 53-55       |
|                        |             | Hannah          | 54          |
| Reed, Arthur           | 81          | Icanah          | 55          |
| William                | 80-81       | Isaac           | 55          |
| William Jr             | 81          | Jacob           | 54-55       |
| Reid, Benjamin         | 88          | James           | 55          |
| Lee                    | 88          | John            | 54          |
| Rennalds, Thomas       | 66          | John O          | 54          |
| Rice                   | 81          | Jonathan        | 54          |
| Richards, Lela         | 62          | Joseph          | 54          |
| Roberts, Carey M       | 62-63       | Margaret        | 55          |
| Robertson, M.          | 69          | Mary            | 55          |
| Rogers, Ferdinand      | 73          | Matthew         | 55          |
| Jane                   | 73-75       | Matthias        | 55          |
| Jepton                 | 73          | Parson          | 54          |
| Mary E                 | 73          | Paul            | 55          |
| Presley                | 73          | Richard         | 54          |
| Samuel                 | 90          | Samuel          | 54          |
| William E              | 73          | Sarah           | 54-55       |
| Ross, Hazel            | 66          | Simon           | 55          |
| James                  | 64-66       | Shipton         | 54          |
| Ruth, James F          | 62          | Silver, Ed      | 75          |
|                        |             | Simms, James    | 66          |
| Sadler, Chester        | 51          | Simpson, Buddy  | 67          |
| Salina                 | 51          | Michael         | 84          |
| Sager, Henry           | 83-85       |                 |             |

## INDEX OF NAMES

| <u>Name</u>             | <u>Page</u> | <u>Name</u>              | <u>Page</u> |
|-------------------------|-------------|--------------------------|-------------|
| Smith,                  | 65          | Votaw, J.W.              | 48          |
| Aaron B                 | 76A         | Wade, David              | 68          |
| Bill                    | 65          | Frank                    | 65-68       |
| Hannah(Gage)            | 76A         | Walker                   | 82          |
| John                    | 76A         | Wallace,Granny           | 59          |
| Kate                    | 67          | Mary Kate                | 59          |
| Lilly                   | 76A         | Sarah                    | 59          |
| Mildred                 | 67-68       | Waterman, William        | 88          |
| Tom                     | 75          | Weaver                   | 51          |
| WR                      | 88          | John Shirley             | 75          |
| William                 | 65          | Weeks; B.O.              | 65-68       |
| Sneed, Polly            | 58          | Welch, Sarah             | 75          |
| Spencer, Mary Melinda   | 72          | West                     | 51          |
| Squire, Gertrude Caffey | 75          | Felix G                  | 50          |
| Stafford, Ella          | 50          | White, Annie Rhea        | 65          |
| Standifer, James        | 70          | Elsie                    | 65-68       |
| Stanley, Daniel W       | 71          | Evelyn                   | 65          |
| Stephens, W R           | 88          | Gladys                   | 74          |
| Stevenson, Doris Marie  | 76          | Jane Mariah              | 59          |
| Stone, Matilda          | 76A         | William                  | 64-65       |
| Swinney, Elizabeth Ann  | 58          | Willie June              | 65-68       |
| Tacker, Anne            | 64          | Whitman, Marcus          | 85          |
| Elizabeth Page          | 64          | Narcissus                | 85          |
| Joe                     | 64          | Wilbanks, Anne Katherine | 65          |
| Teague, Amelia          | 64-66       | James                    | 65          |
| Kelsey                  | 65-67       | Willaby, John            | 75          |
| Mary Elizabeth          | 67          | Williams, Luther W       | 60          |
| Patricia Ann            | 67          | Ruby                     | 65-67       |
| Tharp, Lottie Minerva   | 52          | Wilson, Margaret         | 60          |
| Thompson, George W      | 88          | Wimple                   | 84          |
| Thurkindall, Hannah     | 88          | Witherspoon, George      | 60          |
| Thurmond, Wm. D         | 88          |                          |             |
| Tisdale, Martha         | 49          | Wood, Sarah              | 88          |
| Toddy, Lovine           | 72          | Woodcock, Richard        | 84          |
| Trigg, Lucy             | 88          | Woods, John E            | 88          |
| Turner, Willie May      | 65          | Wyte                     | 64          |
| Ulmer, Benjamin Levi    | 60          |                          |             |
| C. Raymond              | 61          | Yates, J.W.              | 88          |
| Charles Preston         | 61          | Younst                   | 63          |
| Dorothy Merle           | 61          |                          |             |
| Homer Milton            | 61          |                          |             |
| James Thomas            | 61          |                          |             |
| John Wesley             | 61          |                          |             |
| John Winfield           | 61          |                          |             |
| Mary Jennette           | 61          |                          |             |
| Raymond Lewis           | 61          |                          |             |





## (Index of Names)

(111)

A supplementary listing of additions.

| <u>ADDITIONS</u>             |             | <u>ADDITIONS</u>         |             |
|------------------------------|-------------|--------------------------|-------------|
| <u>Name</u>                  | <u>Page</u> | <u>Name</u>              | <u>Page</u> |
| Gage, Thomas                 | 51          | Stasney, Charles Richard | 52D         |
| Thomas E                     | 51          | H.R.                     | 52-52D      |
| Thomas Peery                 | 52-52A-52D  | John Spencer             | 52D         |
| Thomas Peery Jr              | 52A-52D-52F | Tharp, Lottie Minerva    | 52D         |
| Tracey                       | 52F         | Vekus                    | 52E         |
| Utiless Inez                 | 51-52C      | Walton, Nancy Ann        | 52F         |
| William Robert               | 52B-52D     | Warner, David Charles    | 52D         |
| William Robert Jr            | 52D         | John Henry               | 52-52D      |
| William Ross                 | 52D         | Weaver, Annie Carson     | 52C         |
| William Worth                | 51-52B      | John Allen               | 52C         |
|                              |             | Mac W                    | 52C         |
| Galbraith, Delia             | 52A         | West, Benjamin Wilson    | 52C         |
| Martha Allen                 | 52A         | Grace                    | 52          |
| Thomas Arthur                | 52A         | Jacqueline               | 52C-52E     |
| Gorwood, Joanne              | 52F         | Mimi Kay                 | 52D         |
| Harris, Austin Gage          | 52E         | Richard Mercer           | 52-52C      |
| Russell                      | 52B-52E     | Robert Edward            | 52          |
| Irion, Irma                  | 52E         | Robert Edward II         | 52-52D      |
| Jenkins, W.G.                | 52C         | Robert Edward III        | 52D         |
| Lancaster, Fannie (McDuffie) | 52B         | Wilson, Frankie          | 52D         |
| Mary Ella                    | 52B         | Young, George Erwin      | 52E         |
| William Robert               | 52B         | Gordon Gaylord           | 52B-52E     |
| Leaird, Byron Jr             | 52          | Patti Jean               | 52E         |
| Lindh, Joyce Eileen          | 52D         | Richard Gordon           | 52E         |
| McAfee, Horace J.            | 52B-52E     |                          |             |
| Mary Ann                     | 52E         |                          |             |
| Stuart Reeves                | 52E         |                          |             |
| William Gage                 | 52E         |                          |             |
| McElwee, Beulah Hughes       | 52D         |                          |             |
| Moore, Leslie                | 52B         |                          |             |
| Perkiss, Jess. Wm.           | 52          |                          |             |
| Pinson, Carole               | 52E         |                          |             |
| Darlene                      | 52E         |                          |             |
| Howard Gage                  | 52C-52E     |                          |             |
| LeRoy                        | 52C         |                          |             |
| Ola Irene                    | 52C         |                          |             |
| Renee Paullette              | 52E         |                          |             |
| Sandra                       | 52E         |                          |             |
| Price, Gladys Evelyn         | 52          |                          |             |
| Reeves, Harry D.             | 52E         |                          |             |
| Mattie Kathryn               | 52E         |                          |             |
| Ross, Espicea                | 52D         |                          |             |
| Sadler, Bertie               | 52B         |                          |             |
| Delia                        | 51          |                          |             |
| Selina (Roberts)             | 51          |                          |             |
| Sakuth, David Frederick      | 52C         |                          |             |
| Emma B                       | 52C         |                          |             |
| Frederick Albert             | 52C         |                          |             |
| Sam                          | 52C         |                          |             |
| Spencer, Eska                | 52          |                          |             |